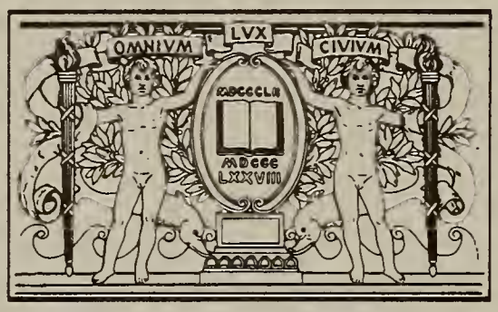
BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06666 228 7



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

HUNDREDS OF EARLY

IMMIGRANTS AND SETTLERS

IN THE PEDIGREE OF

EDITH SMITH

by

EDITH SMITH CABLE

Printed by Access Laserpress, Glendale, AZ

Bound by Roswell Bookbinding, Phoenix, AZ

CS71
.B643
1991

Copyright 1991

by

Edith Smith Cable

13322 La Terraza Drive

Sun City West, AZ 85375

All rights reserved. Permission is hereby granted to reproduce all or part of this material, provided that full credit is given by listing the author's name, address, title in full, and date printed.

Please direct all correspondence to the author.

Format and Numbering Systems

The format used in this volume is a pedigree one, i.e. the data is worked back from me, the author, rather than forward from some one progenitor.

The numbering system for individuals listed in the Lineal Ancestor Index follows the pedigree format; I, the author, am assigned number 1, my father is number 2, my mother is number 3. Male ancestors all have even numbers determined by doubling the number assigned to their son or daughter, i.e. my paternal grandfather is number 4, his father is number 8, his father number 16, etc., My maternal grandfather is number 6, his father is number 12, his father is number 24, etc. Female ancestors all have odd numbers determined by adding "1" to their husbands number, i.e. my paternal grandmothers number is 5, her mother is number 9, her mother is number 17.

There are a few instances where an ancestor may have more than one number. The most common is when cousins marry. There are also instances of marriage between an ancestor and a sibling's widow or widower, and when more than one in a family marries into one of the lineal families. Such instances can also combine to cause an ancestor to have three numbers. Each of the above mentioned instances occurs, and probably more frequently in colonial times than presently. The reader should keep in mind that although it is frustrating, it works out to be mathematically correct. It also allows an outsider with only one line in common, to easily follow his line of ancestors.

The numbers appearing with names in the Family Related Index simply indicate the data sheet on which his (her) name appears. These individuals are not in the line of descent but are related to those who are in that line, by reason of being siblings or through marriage. This information is included as a matter of interest and for the researcher with related lines.

There are about one hundred immigrant ancestors, most of them marked when proof that they were the immigrant was certain. Their children are all listed and the featured child's number is one half that of that ancestor.

ABREVIATIONS USED IN THIS BOOK

1/h = first husband
1/w = first wife
2/h = second husband
2/w = second wife
3/h = third husband
3/w = third wife
4/h = fourth husband etc.
4/w = fourth wife etc.
abt. = about
aft = after
All U.S. states abreviated as of usage in 1989
b = born
bapt. = baptized
bef = before
Bur. = burial
ch = child
chr = children
d = death
Eng = England
Ensgn. = Ensign
f = father
Ger = Germany
Lt. = Leutenant
m/1 = married first
m/2 = married second
m/3 = married third
m/4 = married fourth
m = married
mo = mother
No. = number
Orig. = original
Prob. = probably
Prop. = proprietor
Res = resided
Rev = Revolutionary War
s/b = should be
twp = township
wid. = widow

Edith Smith, No. 1

Born 7 Jul 1923, Alhambra, Los Angeles County,CA, to Earl L. Smith and Mabel Trenery

Married - 5 Jul 1950, Los Angeles, CA, to Donovan Chambers Cable, (son of William Arthur Cable and Etta Mae Chambers, born 17 Sept 1914, Chicago, IL. Resided IL, IA, AZ, CA, OK, & AZ. Graduate of University of Arizona, 1935, and University of Southern California, Master of Busness Administration, 1957. Certified Public Acct. 1947, employed Haskins & Sells, American Potash & Chemical Corp., and Kerr-McGee Corp.).

Children:
1. Douglas Charles Cable, Born 27 June 1951, Glendale, Los Angeles County, CA. Eagle Boy Scout, Graduated La Canada High School, La Canada CA 18 Jun 1969 with honors, Graduated University of Oklahoma, Norman, OK, 1972, Graduated Wayne State Medical School, Detroit, Michigan 1977, Finished Residence 1980 at Los Angeles Medical Center, Los Angeles, CA, Started practice 1982 at Fountain Valley, CA., Internal Medicine with specialty in Infectious Diseases. He was granted a Fellowship in the American College of Physicians in Feb 1990.

2. Leslie Alice Cable, Born 25 Nov 1952, Glendale, Los Angeles County, CA, Graduated John Marshall High School 1970, Oklahoma City, OK. Married 12 Aug 1972 David Allen Egolf, (son born to Howard Egolf and Lois Kennedy, 7 Sept 1951 Indianapolis, Marion County, IN, Electrical Engineer, Graduated University of Oklahoma, Norman, OK, 1974 with distinction, and Arizona State University, MA in Mathematics, 1976). Leslie graduated University of Oklahoma, Norman, OK, 12 May 1974, with distinction. Holder of State of Oklahoma Elementary Teaching Credential and State of Arizona Teaching Credential. Their children: Jared Allen, Born 25 Feb 1978, Phoenix, Maricopa County, AZ and Jennifer Lee Born 13 Dec 1980, Phoenix, Maricopa County, AZ.

Growing up on a citrus ranch in North Whittier Heights, California had its unique advantages. The family property consisted of fifteen acres, set among many similar ranches, bordered by rolling hills, Doves, quail, rabbits were plentiful, and at night the coyotes howled each time the steam engine trains called mournfully in the night. There were always several cats to keep the gophers under control, and these were constant companions. There were cool muddy irrigation ditches to wade in in the warm weather, and high mustard cover-crop in which to make playhouses during the winter. A barn roof made slippery with moss, made a great slide. Brother Philip provided endless ideas for exploration, imaginative play, and mischief.

Summers were spent at Camp Baldy in the San Bernardino Mountains. It was a resort area with many rounded granite boulders, oak and alder trees and a stream that tumbled and roared over the rocks. There was a public plunge, an outdoor dance floor under a spreading oak, horses for the adults to ride and burros for the children. Quiet during the week, it exploded on weekends during depression times when people tried to forget their troubles for a short time. When prohibition was repealed, their shouts could be heard until three in the morning. Then on Sunday night the parade of Model A Fords, Packard, Chevys, most open with curtains and some enclosed with glass, started down the hill.

At Camp Baldy I was free of the asthma attacks that plagued me on the ranch. By age five the attacks became more severe and the favored way to stop them was a shot of adrenalin. The doctor visits in the middle of the night soon gave way to the doctor teaching Mother to give these shots herself to stop the severe wheezing. I missed about one fourth to one half of my school time, missing fourth grade altogether, with school work being sent home for me to figure out myself. By high school I had logged the worst attendance record in the school's history and was known for miles as that asthmatic child. Parties were missed. By the start of high school I had built up a tolerance to adrenalin as was used to wake up a dying person. By mid high school George Washington Carver put adrenalin in peanut oil and a shot of this would last an entire day, long enough to go to school.

Being absent so much, I missed many of the student activities. I graduated a year late in June 1942.

While I had graduated in the top ten from eighth grade, high school was more complicated. The school did not let me take chemistry for fear that I would become sick. It was required for college entrance, making it necessary to attend a junior college.

Determined to have a life apart from the protection of my parents, I moved to Ontario, CA and enrolled at Chaffey Junior College in 1942. "You can come and get me if I have an attack of asthma." They did so several times before I graduated. There and at Fullerton Junior College the next year I worked on my college credits, graduating with an AA degree from Fullerton in June 1944.

It was wartime and most schools looked like girls schools. College girls were bussed to visit the boys at camp under very strict chaperonage. Skirts were high, food and gasoline were rationed.

Enrolling at University of California at Los Angeles in the summer of 1944 and living at Hershey Hall I gradually grew stronger. The daily walks to class, the fresh sea breeze, built up my stamina and made me realize that I could be having a lot of the fun I had never had before. I had learned long before to study on my own with speed, and with a beautiful dormitory, lots of friends, my first earned spending money, life became very pleasant. Graduating, Aug. 6, 1946 with a BA degree, I enrolled for a semester at University of New Mexico to learn Spanish Typing and Shorthand before getting a job in the Foreign Department of Security First National Bank on 6th Street in Los Angeles.

Two years later I met Donovan Cable at the Congregational Church on 6th Street and after three months we were married there at Shatto Chapel, July 5, 1950. He had been handicapped as a child by arthritis and had endured many of the same trials. An independent, private, highly intelligent and motivated person he would become a good provider, companion and father.

Son Douglas was born in 1951 and all three of us moved to a coral and white Cape Cod cottage in La Crescenta, CA, joined in 1952 by daughter Leslie. With the children, we did many of the things we had missed as children. Trips to the zoo, Boy and Girl Scout activities, travel all over the United States and church activities followed.

In 1960 we moved to a larger home in La Canada with a mountain view in the front, a valley view in the back, and a large swimming pool. The social calendar was full of school activities, club meetings, bridge games, golf, church and office activities, as well as night classes at Pasadena College, resulting in my Lifetime California Elementary Teaching Credential. All ended abruptly when Don announced that his company was being merged with Kerr McGee Oil and Gas in Oklahoma City.

In February of 1969 Don moved, leaving me to finish my practice teaching, Leslie her Junior year and Douglas his graduation from La Canada High School. Don came back for the graduation and then drove his family to our new home in Quail Creek, Oklahoma City, OK.

Leslie finished high school and joined her brother at the University of Oklahoma, while Don worked hard, often six days a week. Left alone, I enrolled at Central State University in Edmond, OK, graduating in May, 1973 with my Master of Education degree. I also earned the Oklahoma State Early Education Credential and the Oklahoma State Elementary Teaching Credential. In 1970 I took a job as a teacher of Kindergarten, First and Second grade pupils in one room at Oklahoma Christian Schools and would teach with that school in Oklahoma City and Edmond for the next

seven and a half years. Leslie and Douglas graduated at the University, Leslie married David Egolf and Douglas went to Wayne State Medical School in Detroit. Don and I took time to travel to eleven countries in Europe and again to many of our own states.

After Don retired in 1979 we moved to the retirement community of Sun City West, Maricopa County, AZ to our first home there, living not far from Leslie and her husband, David and their children Jared and Jennifer. I obtained my Arizona Elementary Teaching Credential and did a little substitute work. Trips to the near East, Hawaii, Central America, Colombia, the Caribbean.
Alaska, and Canada followed.

At the time of this writing we are living in our second home, a Spanish style patio home. The planned retirement activities, travel and active participation in craft clubs, and church activities at First Baptist Church take up all our time. I am a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, the Arizona Society of Mayflower Descendants, and the Sun Cities Genealogical Society. I love my country, my family, and since I know Jesus Christ as my Savior, my future looks immeasurably brighter than my past.

References for Edith Smith Number 1

1. University of Arizona, BS Degree, Donovan Chambers Cable, 1935

2. University of Southern California, MBA Degree, Donovan Chambers Cable

3. State of California, Certified Public Accountant Certificate No. 2822E, 21 Oct 1948, Donovan Chambers Cable

4. Notice of Marriage License Issued, Los Angeles Times, 29 June 1950 for D. Cable and Smith.

5. Birth Certificate for Edith Smith, 7 Jul 1923, Alhambra Hospital, Alhambra, Los Angeles Co. CA.

6. BA Degree, University of California at Los Angeles, 1 Aug 1946 for Edith Smith.

7. Master Education Degree, Central State University, Edmond, Oklahoma County, OK 16 May 1973 for Edith Smith Cable.

8. Arizona Board of Education Certificate for E.S. Cable, 8 Nov 1981, renewed to 1993.

9. Dept. of Education, State of Oklahoma Teacher Certificates No. 087893-S Valid to 1987 for Edith Cable.

10. State of California Standard Teaching Credential No. 17720 EAL, Issued for Life, June 3, 1969 for Edith Cable.

11. Birth Certificate for Donovan Chambers Cable, 17 Sept 1914, Chicago, Cook County, IL.

12. Physicians and Surgeons Hospital, Glendale, Los Angeles, CA. Birth Certificate for Douglas Charles Cable, 27 Jun 1951.

13. Physicians and Surgeons Hospital, Glendale, Los Angeles, CA. Birth Certificate for Leslie Alice Cable, 25 Nov. 1952

14. University of Oklahoma, Norman, OK, BS Degree, College of Engineering, 12 May, 1974 for David Egolf.

15. University of Oklahoma, Norman, OK., BA Degree, College of Education, 12 May, 1974 for Leslie Cable Egolf.

16. Arizona State University, MA Degree for David Allen Egolf, 4 May 1976.

Earl L. Smith, No. 2

Born - 15 May 1887 to General Cass Smith No. 4 and Lottie Belle Huff No. 5 at Lake City, Calhoun County, IA.

Married - 25 Nov 1910 to Mabel Trenery No. 3, at Spencer, Clay County, IA.

Death - 3 Mar 1981 at Whittier, Los Angeles County, CA.

Burial - 6 Mar 1981 at Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, Los Angeles County, CA.

As a young child, Earl lived in a small gray farmhouse west of Lake City. He had a happy childhood, enjoying particularly the circus visits to town with their red painted wagons, fishing in the creek and his black cat, Snowball.

When he was about thirteen, his parents moved into a three story brick house, which still stands on Olive Street. He and Snowball shared the top room. He is recorded in the 1900 Federal Census of June 4, 1900, 175A, City Ward 1, Dwelling 106, Family 108, which shows him as attending school. The schoolhouse, a two story building with very high ceilings still stands at this writing.

The following is taken from a eulogy written by his son Philip, March 5, 1991. "When he was in his teens he joined his father in the business of a retail shoe store in Lake City, Iowa. His parents moved to what is now Hacienda Heights, California in 1913 and planted an orange and lemon grove. In 1917 the shoe store was sold so Earl and his family moved to California where he joined his father on the citrus grove. A house was built for Earl and his family in 1917 and he lived in this house for 43 years. In total he lived in Hacienda Heights a week short of 64 years. In that large residential area where thousands now live he was one of the oldest if not the oldest resident of that community.

"In 1922 he took up the trade of carpentry at which he worked for 34 years until he retired in 1967. During the latter part he specialized in finish carpentry. He was a true artist with his hands doing beautiful work in many fine homes in Southern California. Part of the time he did some contracting. However, most of the time he worked as a finish carpenter because he was much happier working with his hands than handling the business arrangements.

"When he was 23 years old in 1910 he married Mabel Trenery. This marriage lasted over 46 years until Mabel's death in 1957. While he lived in Iowa his two eldest daughters, Esther and Marjorie, were born. After moving to California a son Philip

and another daughter Edith were born. All of his children survive him. Also among the survivors are seven grandchildren and five (s/b six) great grandchildren.

"Earl was a wonderful father and grandfather, well loved by all his family. He was jolly, good natured, well liked by all who knew him and had a zest for living.

"Earl was a life long Christian believing strongly in Christ as his Lord. He was a member of the Christian Church for many years during which he served a term as a deacon. Later he became a member of the Methodist Church. He remained a member until his death."

Mabel Trenery, No. 3

Born - 25 Jan 1890, Le Mars, Plymouth County, IA. to Albert L. Trenery, No. 6 and Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7.

Death - 14 Apr 1957, La Puente, Los Angeles County, CA (at her home) Burial - 17 Apr 1957, Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, Los Angeles County, CA.

Mabel Trenery spent her girlhood in Miller, SD and Spencer Ia., where she graduated from school and later taught an entire grade school.

She married Earl L. Smith, Thanksgiving Day, Nov. 24, 1910, in Spencer, wearing a ring, with a perfect round freshwater pearl that Earl had found for her. She went to live with him in Lake City, IA., until 1917 when they moved to North Whittier Heights, now Hacienda Heights, CA.

She became a much loved person in the community through active participation in local civic, social and church affairs.

She was a member of both North Whittier Heights and La Puente Valley woman's clubs, serving the latter as president in 1943.

She served as president of Hudson Parent Teacher Association and helped organize the high school PTA, later being president of La Puente PTA Council.

She was active in Red Cross, delivering bags of flour to the needy during the depression years, a member of the Coordinating Council, a member of the Parliamentary Procedure group and held book reviews for the La Puente Woman' Club for several years.

She was noted for her interest in current affairs and was far ahead of the women of her day in that respect.

The young married women's class at La Puente Community Methodist Church Sunday School which she taught a number of years, honored her upon her retirement by taking the name of the Mabel Smith Circle.

Featured Child - Edith Smith, No. 1.

Other Children: 1. Esther Vey, b. 22 Sept 1911, Lake City, Calhoun, IA. m. Ellsworth Mott abt. 1936, Los Angeles, CA, Parents of Theodora (mother of Jay Williams, Suzanne Krough and Christopher Krough) and Rosemary; 2. Marjorie Hazel, b. 11 Oct 1913, Lake City, Calhoun, IA, m. Geo. Moore, parents of Steven Moore; 3. Philip Trenery. b. 18 Sept 1919, La Puente, Los Angeles, CA, m. 1/w Ruth Carol ----, 2/w Dorothy Reid, he d. 4 Sept 1983, La Mirada, CA, Parents of Susie (mother of David Randall and Tracy Randall) and Julie.

Line of Descent - Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Earl L. Smith, No. 2

1. U.S. Census, Spencer, Clay, IA, 1900, Ward in City 2, Dwelling 321, Family 322 for Mabel Trenery.

2. U.S. Census, Lake City, Calhoun IA, June 4, 1900, No. 175A, City Ward 1, Dwelling 106, Family 108 for Earl Smith.

3. Personal memory - Earl Smith and Mabel Trenery were the author's parents.

4. Funeral Notice for Earl L. Smith, Los Angeles Times, 5 Mar 1981.

5. Funeral program, Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, Los Angeles County, CA for Earl L. Smith.

6. Birth Certificate for Edith Smith, Alhambra, Los Angeles, CA 7 Jul 1923.

7. Birth Certificate, Unnamed Trenery, 25 Jan 1890, Le Mars, Plymouth County IA for Mabel Trenery.

8. Death Certificate, 14 Apr 1957, La Puente, Los Angeles County, CA for Mabel Trenery Smith.

General Cass Smith, No. 4

Born - 1861 to Peter Smith, No. 8 and Sarah Ann Bosley No. 9, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA

Married - Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5, 6 Sept 1882, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA.

Death - 1928, La Puente, Los Angeles County, CA.

Burial - His ashes were scattered over his fifteen acre citrus ranch on Los Robles Street in what is now Hacienda Heights, Los Angeles County, CA.

On 1 Oct 1879 General won a Fifty dollar scholarship to Iowa City Commercial College at Iowa City. According to the 1880 Federal Census, General was found living with his father Peter, then 54 and his second wife Mary A. (formerly the widow Orr) on Idaho Street, Glidden, Carroll County, Iowa. Both the 19 year old General and his 11 year old sister Dora were in school.

His business training would help him to start and maintain successfully a shoe store business as well as being a farmer and real estate holder.

When he was 21 years old he married Lottie Belle Huff, age 17. He wooed her with flowery letters written in beautiful scroll penmanship and took her to a newly built gray farmhouse, west of Lake City, where they lived until son Earl was about thirteen and they moved into a three story red brick house on Olive Street in town.

Each year when the traveling circus shows would come into town he would let them set up on his property and they would give his family free tickets. Then the big heavy red and gold wagons would parade into town drawn by beautiful horses and it was the highlight of the season.

In 1913 General and Lottie Belle moved to California to virgin land developed from the Lucky Baldwin holdings. He cleared the rocks from the soil on his 15 acres on Los Robles Street in what is now known as Hacienda Heights, Los Angeles County, CA. The rocks were hauled away by mules, 10 acres were planted to Valencia oranges, 5 acres to lemons, a border of grapefruit faced the street and two giant rows of avacado trees divided the 5 acre plots. He built a garage, a barn and a home and a few years later a home for son Earl and family.

He became ill with Pernicious Anemia and although they gave him the new liver extracts he was too far gone. After each dose of extract he gave the bottles to his

grandchildren Philip, 7 and Edith 3 who caught flies against the screen on the porch while he watched. Lottie took him for a walk in the evenings and let Edith sit on the footrest of a big grey wicker wheelchair. His death was at Loma Linda hospital with his son Earl at his bedside.

Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5

Born - 2 Jan 1865 to Thomas B. Huff, No. 10 and Eleanor Gawthrop No. 11, at Cassapolis, Cass County, MI.

Death - 10 Jan 1945 at home, North Whittier Heights, Post Office La Puente, Los Angeles County, CA. At age 80 she died from Coronary Occlusion due to arteriosclerotic hypertension.

Burial 12 Jan 1945, Ashes in Niche H-12(3), Faith Columbarium, Maus. II, Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, CA.

After the death of his wife Ellen in childbirth, Thomas B. Huff found homes for all his children except the baby, and this was undoubtedly a traumatic time for a six year old girl.

After her husbands death in 1928, she was active in the North Whittier Heights Womens' Club, the Womens' Christian Temperance Union and church. She liked to garden and crochet.

She never said one sentence about her past, hiding the many hurts forever and always maintaining a "turn the other cheek" attitude. She sang while she worked and was always generous and patient with her grandchildren, treating them like adults, never touching them in demonstrative affection, yet the love was ever assured.

Featured Child: Earl L. Smith, No. 2

Other Children: 1. Roy F. Smith, b. 15 May 1884, Lake City, IA, m. Flora A., d. 24 Mar 1961 San Gabriel, CA, Burial,Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, CA., occupation, teacher, ch. Dorothy (Mother of Paul, Louise & Margo) and Ruth (Mother of Kenneth); 2. Addie, b. 22 Jan 1886, Lake City, IA, m. John F. Hull, her death, 30 Jan 1943, Alhambra, CA, Burial 1 Feb 1943, Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, CA (Mother of Carl, Alma Marian and Donald Hull M.D.)

Line of Descent: Earl L. Smith No. 2; Edith Smith No.1.

References for General Cass Smith No.4.

1. Death record for Addie Smith Hull, Turner and Stevens Mortuary, 550 E. Main, Alhambra CA.

2. Internment Record, Rose Hills Cemetery, Whittier, CA for Addie S. Hull.

3. U.S. Census of June 4, 1900, No. 175A, City Ward l, Dwelling 106, Family 10 8, Lake City, Calhoun, IA.

4. Personal memory, G.C. and Lottie Belle were the author's grandparents.

5. U.S. Census 1880. Glidden, Caroll County, IA. Call No. 400, Dwelling 24, Family 24, for General Smith, his father Peter and stepmother Mary A. Orr.

6. Funeral Service Record for Roy F. Smith, Pierce Brothers, Alhambra, Los Angeles County, CA.

7. U.S. Census 1870, Lake City, Calhoun Co., 1A, Page 1, Family 13, for Lottie Belle Huff.

8. Mortuary Record of Turner and Stevens, 550 E. Main, Alhambra, CA for Lottie Belle Smith.

9. California Death Statistics found at Church of Latter Day Saints Library, Santa Monica, CA.

10. Marriage Record Book, Rockwell City, IA. Book No. 2.

Albert L. Trenery, No. 6

Born - 1864 to John Trenery No. 12 and Therisa Lory No. 13, Platteville, Grant County, WI.

Married - 12 Feb 1889, Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7.

Death - Sept 1896, probably at Miller, Hand County, SD.

Albert Trenery grew up on a farm outside of Platteville, WI with a creek that had a swimming hole in which to play with his brothers.

At age 25, a tall, handsome man with blue eyes, in Le Mars, IA, married Elsie Emma Wood at her father's farm. They stayed in Le Mars at least until their first two children were born. and soon after that moved to homestead land outside of Miller, Hand County, SD.

They never completed the seven year homestead requirements. Severe drought and grasshoppers ruined their crops. He turned to raising another mans cattle on the property and shipping them to Chicago. He hit his foot with an ax and suffered with kidney failure and died when his oldest daughter Mabel was six.

Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7

Born - 23 July 1862 to Norman H. Wood, No. 14 and Harriet M. Wilcox, No. 15, at Springfield, Bradford County, PA.

Death - 13 Feb 1939, Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, CA.

Burial - Her ashes are alongside son Curtis in Spencer, Clay County, IA.

Elsie grew up in Springfield, Smithfield Township, Bradford County, PA on her father's rolling farm. She attended the local Baptist church, a white wooden building with a steeple, on one end of the town's rectangular "square", joining in her early teens.

In July 1881 she received a certificate from the Northern Normal School in Valparaiso, Indiana for Penmanship. She moved with her family to Le Mar, IA and there she married Albert Trenery.

After his death she tried to keep the homestead going long enough to get title. There was a small frame house and a sod barn in which the horse kicked a hole. She started her bread dough in the morning, put her three very young children on the stone boat, a sled like carrier, and herded the cattle by herself as well as the other farm chores, a big task for a slight four foot ten inch woman. While she worked the children played horse with tumbleweeds with strings tied to them. She often spoke of the mirages and the northern lights. When she received her pay she piled all her pails in front of the door to warn her of intruders.

The task proved too much for her and soon she started a millinery store in Miller, living over the store with her three young children. One day a large Indian came into the store and he bought one of her ladies, large brimmed, sheer, pink horsehair hats. He also bought a stuffed eagle on the wall, plucked the tail feathers, put them in the hat, put the hat on his long black hair and walked out with his blanket wrapped around him.

Making ends meet was a struggle so she sent Mabel to live with her childless sister Grace in Spencer, IA. She sold the millinery store in August 1900 and moved to Spencer, Clay County, IA.

On February 17, 1909 she married Barclay Macy. Later they would move and farm land near Donna, Texas, but as age crept up the farm was taken over by Johnson grass and they moved to California to live with her son Floyd in Los Angeles. Barclay died there and she, a bent with age woman, lived until age 76, death being by cerebral hemorrage.

She was a patient, affectionate and loving person and very interested in her family activities. A believing Christian, she regularly sent a part of her small amount of money to a Christian school. She remained bright, intelligent, interested and encouraging to her last day.

Featured child: Mabel Trenery, No. 3

Other Children: 2, Floyd John, b. 1 June 1891, Le Mars, Plymouth, IA, m/1 Grace-----, Parents of Marian, (Mother of Susan and Robert), m/2 Gertrude Grahl, he died 27 Feb 1943; 3, Curtis Byron, b. 10 Nov 1892, Spencer, IA, d. 5 Dec 1913 Spencer, IA.

Line of descent: Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References of Albert Trenery No. 6

1. U.S. Census 1860, Platteville, Grant, WI, Call No. 64, Page 64, Dwelling 511, Family 491 for Albert Trenery.

2. U.S. Census 1860, Platteville, Grant, WI, Page 66, Line 35 and Page 67, Line 1 for Albert Trenery - Dwelling 531, Family 511.

3. U.S. Census 1870 Platteville, Grant, WI, Call No. 372B, Page 24, Dwelling 165, Family 169 for Albert Trenery.

4. Clay W. Holmes, A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD, Published by Alvord and Son, Towanda, PA, 1882, updated 1901, Page 221 for Elsie Emma Wood and Albert Trenery.

5. Personal Interview with Elsie, the author's grandmother.

6. U.S. Census 1870, Springfield, Bradford, PA, Call Nos 432, Page 21, Dwelling 188, Family 178 for Norman H. Wood, Harriet Wilcox and Elsie Emma Wood.

7. Graduation Diploma, Northern Indiana Normal School, Valpariso, IN, July 1884 for Elsie Emma Wood.

8. Records of Forrest Lawn Mortuary, Los Angeles, CA., for Floyd Trenery and Elsie Emma Wood Trenery Macy.

9. Death Certificate No. 2540, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, CA, for Elsie Emma Macy, - died 13 Feb 1939.

10. Letter of Mabel Trenery Smith regarding second marriage date of Elsie, her mother.

11 Deed Book "Y", Plymouth County Courthouse, Le Mars, IA, Page 634 and Book 3, Page 385.

Peter Smith, No. 8

Born - 4 Apr 1826 Pike Township, Clark County, OH. to Henry Smith, No. 16 and Sara Shaffer, No. 17.

Married - 28 Dec 1845 to 1/w Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9, Jefferson Township, Cass County, MI; 2/w, 22 Aug, 1876, Widow Mary A. Orr, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA.

Death - 27 Sept 1899, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA.

Burial - 29 Sept, 1899, At Lake City Cemetery, Old Section, Block l, Lot 24, Space 5, Lake City, IA.

Peter, with his parents, came as a boy to Cass County, Michigan and settled with them in Jefferson Township, where he held title to land even as a teenager.

He married at age 19, Sarah Ann Bosley, age 21, at the home of her father, William Bosley, No. 18, the Justice of the Peace being her uncle, John Bosley.

The First Christian Church of Jefferson was organized 27 Nov 1847 and he and Sarah were there, Peter being the first Clerk. In May of 1851 a frame church 30 x 45 feet was constructed for $550, and the minister was paid $60 per annum.

In early 1854 Peter and brother Christian migrated to Polk County, IA. From there they decided to try a hunting expedition to Calhoun county, which proved successful, netting some elk in a game plentiful region. The Indians did not bother them, considering this area a neutral zone. Pleased, Peter purchased a cabin, moving his wife and four sons there shortly. Considered financially well off compared with the other settlers, Peter built a one and a half story log cabin from river timber.

The closest settlement and post office was Des Moines and mail was brought by anyone going to town.

Two years later the town of Lake City was founded with the encouragement of Peter Smith, who became the first judge and was instrumental in locating the county seat at Lake City.

Eager to file on nearby land he competed with a land speculator named Cavanaugh to see who would be first to enter. Cavanaugh started off on a good horse with Peter going on foot. At Des Moines, Cavanaugh stopped for a good nights sleep to be alert

when the land office opened in the morning, but Peter kept walking, was first at the door and filed on the land. Two hours later when Cavanaugh arrived and found out, he greeted the news with colorful comments. Land was $1.45 per acre; speculators did well.

In 1863 he started a mercantile business and continued this for ten years, later moving to Glidden, Carroll County, IA, to engage in the grain business with sons Cyrus and Marcus. There according to the 1880 US Census he was living on Idaho Street with his second wife, Mary, son General, age 19, and daughter Dora, age ll.

In 1881 he returned to Lake City where, with one son, he started the Lake City Bank, of which he was president until a short time before his death. As a bank executive he was excellent and the bank grew. He was also an excellent civic leader, a Democrat, a lifelong supporter of the Christian Church, and often aided his fellows when they were in financial trouble due to prairie fires or other problems.

He died quietly in his 74th year after about three days illness. When this author visited Lake City a few years ago, everybody knew about Peter Smith. He rests beside Sara Ann at the foot of a unique marker in the shape of two intersecting diamonds. A few feet away Mary, his second wife rests beside her first husband with the same kind of marker. His pictures are on display at the old schoolhouse, now turned museum; every once in a while there is an article in the local paper telling about their town founder and all in town know where to find his red brick house or tell of some Smith that claims him as an ancestor.

Sara/Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9

Born - October 1st or 4th, 1826 to William Bosley No. 18 and Poly Neff, No. 19, Leroy Township, Geauga, OH.

Death - 27 May 1875, Glidden, Carroll County, IA.

Burial - Lake City Cemetery, Old Section, Block l, Lot 24, Space 6.

According to her pictures, Sarah was a slim woman, a high forehead with tightly pulled back hair and in later pictures she is shown with glasses.

Featured Child: General Cass, No. 4. (fourth born)

Other Children: 1. Cyrus M. b. abt. 1847, Jefferson Twp. Cass County, MI, m. Elsie Zain 19 Nov 1868, Lake City, Calhoun, IA, Grain Merchant, Glidden, IA, had 5

children; 2. Marcus S. b. abt. 1848, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI., m. 12 May 1871, Arsina E. Shidler, grain merchant, Glidden, IA.; 3. Clark M. b. 31 Aug 1850, Jefferson Twp. Cass, MI, m. 13 Oct 1872 Carie O. Price, his d. 2 Aug 1898, Independence CO., bur. Colorado Springs, CO. 4. James Oscar, b. abt. 1852 Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI.; Dora B., born abt. 1869, Lake City, Calhoun, IA, m.-----Patrick, she d. Los Angeles County, CA.

Line of descent: General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Peter Smith, No. 8.

1. Lake City Graphic, 5 Oct 1899, No. 42, Vol. XIII, Obituary.

2. WATERMAN HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, MICHIGAN, Published by Watkins and Co., 1882, Chicago, pages, 27, 73, 106, 140, 160, 164, 168, 172, 177, 235, 326, 372, & 377.

3. Gue, Benjamin F., HISTORY OF IOWA FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO THE BEGINNING OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, The Century History Co, 41 Lafayette Place, New York City, 1903, Vol. 3., Pages 319 & 320.

4. Certified Copy of Record of Marriage of Peter Smith to Sara Ann Bosley, son Twp., Cass, MI.

5. Article - The Lake City Graphic, 10 Mar 1982, Page 10.

6. 1856 Iowa State Census, Calhoun County.

7. Interview with Elsie Johnson, Tucson, AZ. (Gr. Granddaughter of P. Smith.

8. Anddreae, A.J., HISTORICAL ATLAS, STATE OF IOWA, 1875.

9. CALHOUN COUNTY HISTORY, Compiled by Calhoun County Historical Society, IA, 1982.

10. U.S. Census 1850, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI., Call No. 302R, Page 112, Dwelling 809, Family 817 and Dwelling 808, Family 816.

11. U.S. Census 1860, Lake City, Calhoun , IA, Call Nos. 789 and 790, page 94, Dwelling 974, Family 974.

12. U.S. Census 1870, Lake City, Calhoun, IA, Call No. 1, Page 1, Dwelling 2, Family 2. (For Peter Smith and Sara).

13. U.S. Census 1970 Lake City, Calhoun, IA, Roll 380, Vol. 4, Page 3, Dwelling 16, Family 17, (For Cyrus and Marcus Smith).

14. U.S. Census 1870, Lake City, Calhoun, IA, Call No. 401, Page 3, Dwelling 16, Family 17, (For Cyrus and Marcus Smith).

15. U.S. Census 1880, Glidden, Carroll, IA, Call No. 400, Dwelling 14, Family 24, (For Peter Smith).

16. Stonebraker, Beaumont E., PAST AND PRESENT OF CALHOUN COUNTY, IOWA, Vol. 1, The Pioneer Pub. Co., 1915.

17. Grave marker, Lake City Cemetery, Block 1, Lot 24, Space 5 and 6.

18. CALHOUN COUNTY DEED BOOK C, Page 194, Rockwell City, IA.

19. Lake City Historical Society.

Thomas B. Huff, No. 10

Born - 7 May 1827, Butler County, OH to Isaac A. Huff, No. 20 and Sara Berry, No. 21.

Married - About 1850, La Grange, Cass County, MI. to 1/w Ellen Gawthrop, No. 11, m. 2/w Marrietta J. Tabor, 3 Jan 1875, Calhoun County, IA.

Death - 16 Sept 1898 of cancer, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA. Burial - Lake City Cemetery, Block 2, Lot 2, Space 4.

Thomas B. Huff came with his parents from Butler County, Ohio in 1830 as pioneer farmers in La Grange, Cass County, MI. The 1850 U.S Census shows him employed as a cabinet maker with a business that used the power of the river.

After 1843 he joined the Baptist Church of Oak Grove and served as Church Clerk.

The U.S. Census of 1860 showed him as a farmer with real estate holdings of $2,000 and personal property of $1200. By 1870 in Lake City, IA, the census shows real estate of $800 and personal property of $400. The deed book of Calhoun County, now held at the Rockwell City Courthouse, shows he purchased 160 acres on 7 Dec 1867 and 70 acres on 5 Oct 1868 from Peter Smith but sold back the 160 acres to Peter Smith on Oct 8, 1868.

The 1870 U.S. Census shows the family as Alvadore 16, James E. 14, Mary 12, Elizabeth 8, John 6, Belle 5, (Our No. 5), Joseph 4, (s/b) Joie/Josephine, a female and Esther (Hester) 1. Thomas and Ellen are shown as being eligible to vote. Alvadore, James E., Mary, Elizabeth, John and Belle are shown as attending school. There would be added to this family a son Charles.

Marion Pray Peterson writes in CALHOUN COUNTY IOWA that Thomas and Eleanor brought all but their two older sons to Lake City, IA in a covered wagon, with a cow tied on behind, building a log cabin and he supported the family by hunting and trapping.

On March 26, 1874 Ellen died in childbirth. The children were given to anyone that would take them. One was given to a couple passing through on their way to Oregon. Hester and Josephine stayed in Lake City. Some would not meet again until they were grandparents.

The U.S. Census of 1880 shows Thomas 53, 2/w Marrietta 49 and Charles 9 living in Scranton, Green Co. IA with Thomas working as a shoemaker and Marrietta as a milliner.

He died of cancer in 1898 at age 72 naming Marrietta as sole heir of a dwindled estate. He is buried in Lake City Cemetery, Block 2, Space 4. Space 2 is occupied by Ellen, Space 1 by their two month old daughter Elda Mae, born in 1871. Above their heads is a handsome grave marker inscribed "HUFF".

Ellen Gawthrop, No. 11

Born - 28 Feb 1835, Cass County, MI, to John Gawthrop No. 22 and Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23.

Death 26 Mar 1874, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA.

Burial - Lake City Cemetery, Block 2, Space 2.

Marion Pray Peterson writes in CALHOUN COUNTY IOWA that she was known for her clean house, salt rising bread, cakes and pies.

Featured Child: Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5. (sixth child)

Other Children: 1, Alvadore b. abt. 1854, La Grange, Cass, MI., m. 15 Aug 1875 Grace Baldwin, Calhoun County, IA.; 2. James E. b. abt. 1856, La Grange, Cass, MI.; 3. Mary, b. abt. 1858, La Grange, Cass, MI; 4. Elizabeth, b. abt. 1862, La Grange, Cass, MI.;5. John, b. abt. 1864, La Grange, Cass, MI.;7. Josephine b. abt. 1866, La Grange, Cass, MI., m. Roland E. Mosley.; 8. Hester/Esther b. abt. 1869. Lake City, Calhoun, IA.; 9. Charles, b. abt 187l, 10, Elda Mae, b. abt. 187l, d. age 2 months, bur. Lake City Cemetery.

Line of Descent: Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas B. Huff No. 10.

1. U.S. Census 1870, Lake City, Calhoun, IA, Page 2, Dwelling 12, Family 13.

2. Certified Copy of Record of Marriage, State of Michigan, dated 21, Apr 1980 for Thomas B. Huff and Ellen Gawthrop.

3. First Marriages, Calhoun Co., IA, Copied at Calhoun Co. Courthouse, Rockwell City, IA.

4. U.S. Census 1850, La Grange Cass, MI, Call No. 306.

5. Waterman, HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, Pub. Waterman, Watkins and Co., 1882, Chicago, IL., Pages 236 and 237.

6. U.S. Census 1860, Sheridan Twp., Carrol, IA, Call No. 329 for Alvadore and Hester.

7. U.S. Census 1860, Call No. 23, La Grange, P.O. Cassapolis Village, Cass, MI.

8. Calhoun Historical Society, CALHOUN COUNTY IOWA, 1982, Page 334.

9. U.S. Census, 15 June 1880, Scranton, Green County, IA, Call No. 315B for Thomas Huff, Charles and 2/w.

10. Grave marker, Lake City Iowa Cemetery, Lake City, Calhoun, IA. Old Section, Block 2, Lot 2.

11. Death Book No. 2, Rockwell City, Calhoun County, IA.

12. Calhoun County Deed Books, Rockwell City, Calhoun, IA, Book C, Pages 58, 59, and 194.

John Trenery, No. 12, Immigrant Ancestor

Born - 10 Jul 1809 to William Trenerry, No. 24 and Mary James, No. 25 at Redruth, Cornwall, England.

Married - 1/w Eliza Polard, 1835, 2/w Thirza/Therisa Lory/Lowry, No. 13., 19 Sept 1848, Grade Parish, Cornwall, England.

Death - 14 Jul 1881, Platteville, Grant County, WI.

Burial - Greenwood Cemetery, Platteville, Grant, WI.

John Trenery, the son of William Trenerry, who owned large mercantile and other interests in Redruth, Cornwall, England came to the United States in 1840, kept the old Blue Run tavern for a time and in 1843 he engaged in mining and auctioneer in Platteville, Grant County, WI. When Eliza Polard, his first wife died in 1847 he was left with four children, Eliza, John Valentine, Ellen and an infant that died three months after its mother.

In 1848 he took these children back to Cornwall, there married Therisa Lory at nearby Grade Parish Church, Cornwall, returned to Platteville and settled on a farm, owning 175 acres in Sections 12 and 13, in what was known as Mitchell Hollow, and 40 of timber in Lima. A founder of the Primitive Methodist Church of Platteville, he was a Class-leader and Sabbath School Superintendent for more than twenty years.

He died 14 Jul 1881 of Thoracic Cancer, at age 72 and 4 days. His marker reads, "A Native of Redruth, Cornwall, England", also below that, "Dearest husband you have left us, And our loss we deeply feel; But there is sweet rest in heaven. We will meet you there again".

Therisa/Thirza Lory/Lowry, No. 13, Immigrant Ancestor

Born - 26 May 1828, Grade Parish, Cornwall, England to John Lory, No. 26, and Jane Gilbert, No. 27.

Death - 15 Dec 1904, Platteville, Grant County, WI. of Paralysis per death certificate.

Burial - 16 Dec 1904, Greenwood Cemetery, Platteville, Grant County, WI.

Thurza grew up on her father's farm, called Arriza on her grave marker but also known as Erisey Manor, in Ruan Major, Cornwall. This is situated in the center of

Lizard Peninsula, two thirds in Ruan Major Parish and one third in Grade Parish, with other farms of several hundred acres. The house was the remains of a large stone home. The remaining part is still a large house. Above the stone curved door is carved 1620. Nearby is a large stone barn.

This author visited this area in 1986. First I found the Grade Parish Church, sitting by itself among the fields, and approached by a lane with rose hedges on either side. There among toppled stones and no sign of civilization, was this small stone church that looked like it had not changed since their marriage. Inside it was dark but beautiful. Not far away was the manor house. I went through two pillared stones , past a large old barn, past a very inviting garden up to the old door, now painted red. Nobody was home, and this house, in what the natives call Goondilly Downs, was set in beautiful trees. This was April and my impression was one of tranquil beauty. My daughter, Leslie, visited it in winter and reported the dirt lane was mud and smelled of live stock. So we left it to the superstitious natives, who were so interested in determining if I was really Cornish and not just English.

Thirza was a member of the Primitive Methodist Church in Platteville for twenty five years. She mothered three of her husbands children plus ten of her own, sending them to the red brick schoolhouse in Mitchell Hollow.

She died at 76 years, six months and nineteen days. Her marker reads, "Dearest mother we must lay thee, In the peaceful grave embrace, But thy memory will be cherished, 'Till we see thy heavenly face."

Featured Child: Albert No. 12, (Tenth born to John but fifth born to Thirza.)

Other Children: From Eliza Polard--Eliza b. 1836, Cornwall, Eng., d. WI; John Valentine, b. 2 Aug 1837, Cornwall, Eng., d. 16 Mar 1908, Randolph, Columbia, WI, a Primitive Methodist minister; Ellen, b. 1838, Cornwall, Eng; infant b. 1847, Platteville, WI.; From Thirza Lory-- (All born in Platteville, Grant County, WI.) Charles b. abt. 1849, Platteville, WI.; Edwin b. 1852, Caroline b. 22 Feb. 1853; Nelson, b. 1855; Eldred, b. 1857; Sarah (Miza) b. 1861; Lucy, b. 1862; Rosina (Rose) b. 1864; and Eli, b. 1870.

Line of Descent: Albert No. 6; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith No. 1.

References for John Trenery No. 12:

1. Boyds Marriage Index, 1st Series, Cornwall, Eng., Vol. 23, 1776-1800.

2. Certified Copy of Entry of Marriage, General Register Office, London, for John Trenery and Therisa Lory.

3. Death Certificate, Therisa Trenery, 23 Dec 1904., WI. Dept. of Health and Social Services, Div. of Health.

4. Research by Layne Higgs, Salt Lake City, UT., (Descendant of Caroline Trenery).

5. Death Certificate for John Trenery, WI. Dept. of Health and Social Services, Div. of Health.

6. Book 977.577, H2g, Platteville, WI. Library, BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES, page 924.

7. U.S. Census 1850, Platteville, Grant, WI., Call No. 111, Dwelling 247.

8. U.S. Census, 1860, Platteville, Grant, WI. Page No. 64, Dwelling 511.

9. U.S. Census, 1870, Platteville, Grant, WI. Page 62, Dwelling 69.

10. Grave marker, Greenwood, Cemetery, Platteville, WI.

Norman H. Wood, No. 14

Born - 8 Feb 1821 to Jonathan Wood, No. 28 and Abiah Thomas, No. 29. at Smithfield, Bradford, PA.

Married - 15 June 1848 to Harriet M. Wilcox, No. 15.

Death - 13 Feb 1905 at home of daughter Grace Goodell, Spencer, Plymouth, IA of Senility.

Burial - He had purchased space in Le Mars, IA, where his wife is buried, but accounts have said that he was buried the same day so he could be buried at Spencer, IA. There is no marker at Le Mars for him.

The 1850 Census of Springfield Township, Bradford, PA shows Norman H. Wood as a farmer with real estate value of $700. By 1870 in the same place real, estate value was $4000 with personal property of $2000.

In the early 1870's he migrated to Le Mars, Iowa, probably stopping for a time near Valpariso, IN. as daughter Elsie attended Normal School there for a while.

He purchased farm land at Stanton Township, south of Le Mars, IA, which was the North 1/2 of NE 1/4 and the North 1/2 of NW 1/4 of lot 30, which was sold in steps to his eldest daughter Grace.

By 1900 he was living at the home of his daughter Grace and her husband along with granddaughter Mabel. He lived there until his death.

Harriet M. Wilcox, No 15.

Born - 10 July 1826 to Stephen Wilcox, No. 30 and Polly Allen, No. 31 at Smithfield, Bradford, PA.

Death - 6 May 1886, Stanton Township, south of Le Mars, IA, of Apoplexy.

Burial - 9 May 1886, Le Mars Memorial Cemetery, Section 30, next to daughter Susan Agnes.

Featured Child: Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, (Sixth born)

Other Children: (All born Springfield, Bradford, PA) 1. Curtis Almeron, b. 24 Nov 1849; 2. Grace Maria, b. 6 Apr 1852, 1/h Frank Aldrich, 2/h Andrew J. Goodell, d. 14 May 1927, Whittier, CA. bur. Rose Hills Mem. Park, Whittier, CA.; 3. Malacolm Agustus, b. 23 Aug 1854, m. 17 Dec 1894 Scianna Cook; 4. Josephine Elizabeth, b. 15 May 1858, m.----Batson, d. 12 Nov 1932; 5. Mason Elliot, b. 3 May 1860; 7. Susan Agnes, b. 7 Sept 1865, d. 6 Feb 1878, Le Mars, Plymouth, IA.; 8. Lillie, b. 9 Apr 1868.

Line of Descent: Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Norman Wood, No. 14 1. Clay W. Holmes, A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD, Printer P.A. Alvord and son, Towanda, 1901, Pages 134, 135.

2. Death Certificate No. 21-00037 for Norman H. Wood, Iowa State Board of Health.

3. U.S. Census 1850, Bradford County, Springfield PA, Call No. 364, Lines 19, 20, and 21, Dwelling 4.

4. U.S. Census 1870, Bradford County, Springfield, PA. Call No. 432, Page 21, Lines 32 to 39 Inc..

5. U.S. Census 1880, Plymouth County, Stanton Twp. 1A, Call No. 132A, Page 9, Dwelling 92.

6. U.S. Census 1900, Clay County, Spencer, IA, Ward 2, Call No. 270A, Sheet 15, Dwelling 32.

7. Grave marker for Harriet Wood, Le Mars, IA.

8. Deed Books, Le Mars, IA.

9. Death Certificate, Harriet M. Woods No. 75-86-514, Dept. of Health, Vital Records Section, IA.

Henry Smith, No. 16.

Born - 14, Dec 1783 in New Jersey.

Married - 7 Apr 1808 to Sally/Sara/Sarah Shaver/Shaffer No. 17. at Botetourt County, VA.

Death - 30 Dec 1851, Jefferson Township, Cass County, MI.

Burial - Reams - Norton Cemetery, Cass County, MI.

We find Henry in the 1810 U.S. Census with two young boys under ten, which would be Joseph and John, himself in the 26-45 age bracket, (He was 27) and Sarah in the 16-26 age bracket, (She was 22). There was a boy in the 10-16 bracket, which could have been farm help.

In 1812 Henry and Sarah moved their two young sons to Pike Township, Champaigne County, Ohio, not far from German Township where her father Abraham had moved two years before. Later it would be Clark County, organized 26 Dec 1817. The new settlers had to pass with fear through Indian settlements along the Mad river on the way.

Henry and Sarah moved their family again in 1832 to Cass County Michigan, buying property on Christiana creek in Calvin township just north of Redfield from Daniel McIntosh, so as to set up a sawmill with sons Joseph and John. The birth of daughter Catarine, 3 Mar 1833, occurred in Cass County. Next he returned to Ohio, leaving Joseph and his family to operate the sawmill, which he soon sold, becoming a very successful farmer in Jefferson Township, where Joseph probably made land entries for Christian and Peter for 80 acres each on 26 Oct 1835.

In the 1840 U.S. Census, Pike Township, Clark County, Ohio he has listed one son 10-15, (which would be Peter, age 14), one son 15-20, (which would be Christian, age 17), himself in the 50-60 bracket, two girls 5-10, which would be Catarine R. and Jemima A. and one female in the 50-60 bracket which would be wife, Sarah.

Henry returned for good to Cass County and on 17 Jan 1844 he filed for 40 acres of land in Section One, Edwardsburg next to the 34 acres of son, Henry W., filed that same day.

Wife Sara died 21 Oct 1849. In the U.S. Census for Jefferson Township we find him listed as a 66 year old farmer living with daughter Jemma A. age 14. Henry died 3

Feb 1851, resting beside his wife in Reames and Norton Cemetery south of Cassopolis beside very worn head markers. It is interesting to note the spelling of daughters Catarine's name indicating German or Dutch origin, perhaps giving a clue to Henry' parentage.

According to Ada Bigelow, "Henry Smith left and estate (Cass File No. 384) appraised at $766, made up of $252.04 in personal property and $514.58 notes receivable. He had no land.--- when the personal property was sold, Peter Smith bought a flat iron for 29 cents, a plate and beeswax for 18 cents, and a cow for $10.25---and gave notes for the whole amount."

Sally/Sarah Shaver/Shaffer, No. 17.

Born - 23 Aug 1788 to Abraham Shaver, No 34 and Susanah ----, No.35 in Rockingham, VA.

Death - 21 Oct 1849, Jefferson Township, Cass County, MI.

Burial - Reams-Norton Cemetery, South of Cassapolis, Cass County, MI.

Sarah moved with her father and family to Botitourt County, VA where she married Henry. When he was age twenty, her brother Peter went to Champaigne County, to German Township, later Clark County Ohio, and one year later, 1810, assisted his father Abraham Sr. in moving there. Henry and Sarah followed them in 1812.

Abraham Sr. died about 1818. On 23 Dec. 1818 Sally and Henry sold to Abraham Gorst for $550.00, one hundred acres lying and being the South part of the North east quarter of Section Six from No. three and Range nine in the County. Further on in the document it states, "Henry Smith and Sally his wife and the woman being examined separate and apart from her said Husband they did both acknowledge the above deed of Conveyance to be their free act and deed and for the purposes therein named the woman thereby relinquishing her right to Dower".

Featured Child: Peter Smith, No. 8. (Sixth born)

Other Children: 1. Joseph, b. 11 Apr 1809, Botetourt, VA, m. Jemema 24 Feb 1830, Clark County, OH., d. 18 Apr 1880, Cassopolis, Cass, MI., bur. Prospect Hill Cemetery.; 2. John, d. Clark County, OH abt. 1836; 3. Susanah, b. 1 Feb 1813, m. 21 Aug 1834 Reuben B. Davis, Clark Co., Ohio, d. 2 May 1902, bur. Jefferson, Cass, MI.; 4. Henry Winters, b. 12 Apr 1818, m. 26 Feb 1839 1/w Sabrina Van Horn, m/2 Nancy Jane Patrick d. 4 Apr 1904, Fulton Co., IN; 5. Christian, b. 18

June 1823,Clark Co., Ohio, m. 23 Sept 1843 Pheriba Marmon, Cass, MI., d. 23 Nov 1900, Lake City IA.; 7. Catarine R., b. 3 Mar 1833, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI., d. 3 Feb 1851, Jefferson, Cass, MI., bur. Reams Norton Cemetery, Cass, MI.; 8. Jemima A. b. 11 Sept 1835, Clark, OH, m. 1 Sept 1861 Cass, MI Peter Shaffer Miles, d. 11 Sept 1893, Lake City, Calhoun, IA.

Line of Descent: Peter Smith No. 8; General Cass Smith No. 4; Earl L. Smith No. 2; Edith Smith No. 1.

References for Henry Smith No. 16.

1. Research of Earl J. Smith, 102 N. 14th St., Niles, MI, 49120.

2. Tombstones for Henry, Sarah and Catarine, Reams Norton Cemetery, Cass, MI.

3. Marriage Register, Botetourt Co. VA, Part 1, 1770-1853.

4. Calhoun Co. Historical Society, IA, CALHOUN COUNTY HISTORY, 1982.

5. Deed of Property of Henry Smith and wife Sally to Abraham Gorst, Clark Co., OH 23 Dec 1818.

6. U.S. Census 1810, Botetourt Co., VA.

7. U.S. Census 1830, Pike, Clark, OH, Call No. 142, Pages 142, 143.

8. U.S. Census 1840, Pike, Clark, OH, Call No. 101.

9. U.S. Census 1850, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI, Call No. 295R, 20 Aug. 1850., Dwelling 722, Family 730.

10. U.S. Census 1880, Cassapolis, Cass, MI, Page 26, Dwelling 246, Family 254.

11. WATERMAN HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, Pub. Waterman, Watkins and Co., 1882, Chicago., Pages 27, 73, 140, 106, 160, 164, 168, 172, 177, 235, 326 and 372.

12. THE KALAMAZOO VALLEY FAMILY NEWS LETTER, Vol 7 No. 1, Dec. 1977.

13fc Research of Ada Bigelow, 130 S. 72 Place, Mesa, AZ 85208.

William Bosley, No. 18.

Born - abt. April 1798. New York, (Probably to James Bosley,), No. 36 and Rebecca-----No. 37.

Married 25 Aug 1822, to Polly Neff, No. 19, Geauga County, OH.

Death - 24 June 1881, Age 83, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA.

Burial - Cottonwood Cemetery, Block 2, Lot 49, Space 8, Lake City, IA.

William Bosley's marriage is the first record but on Jan 21, 1829 he bought 26 acres in the town of Leroy, Geauga County, OH. from Henry Rolfe. He is listed in the 1830 Census, Leroy Township, Geauga, OH with is young family of five children.

We find him in the 1840 U. S Census in Jefferson Township, Cass County, MI, where he served two terms as town Clerk in 1840 and 1842. On 28 Dec. 1845 he signed the marriage certificate of daughter Sarah Ann, age 21 to Peter Smith. Also signing it was his brother John, Justice of the Peace.

By 1850 he showed $1100 Real Estate Value on the Census which rose to $3000 in 1860 with Personal Property of $1000. By 1870 he had Real Estate Value of $2,500 and Personal Property of $1,500.

In 1880 the family had moved to Jackson Township, Calhoun County, IA. On the 1880 Census it shows William Bosley 82, Farmer, Place of Birth, New York, Place of Birth of Father, Maryland. Polly 75, Place of Birth, Vermont, Mother and Father's Place of Birth, Conn.

He left no will. Polly sold her land, to William H. Cooper on Aug. 17, 1882. It is recorded in Book P. page 621 as the NE 1/4 of SE 1/3, Sec. 26, Block 86, Range 34, Jackson Township.

Polly Neff, No. 19.

Born - 5 Mar 1805 to Rufus B. Neff No. 38 and Lucy Dean, No. 39. in Bethel, Windsor County, VT.

Death - 5 Sept 1895, Lake City, Calhoun County, IA, age 90 years, six months.

Burial - 6 Sept 1895 Cottonwood, Cemetery, Lake City, IA, Block 2, Lot 49, Space 7.

Here are some excerpts from the obituary of Polly A. Neff in the Lake City Graphic of Thursday Sept. 12, 1895. "For fifty nine years they walked side by side until on June 24th, 1881, death claimed the husband, and left the wife lonely--"

"They were both members of the Methodist Episcopal Church during their early wedded life in Ohio, Mr. Bosley being an earnest efficient class leader in that church. Both were faithful workers in the church until they moved to Michigan, where they united with the Christian Church; and, on their removal to Lake City they united with the old Christian Church of this city, and continued members of that church until death called them--"

"Grandmother Bosley was a quiet, retiring disposition; but she made many friends, and to know her well was to love her for her many good qualities. She was a remarkable woman in many ways and her life was full of good deeds."

"Until Sept. 27, 1894 she enjoyed good health for one so advanced in age, on that day she fell and received an injury that kept her bed fast until Thursday, Sept 5th, 1895, when she quietly passed away."

"On Friday Sept. 6, many friends and relatives assembled at the home of Mr. G.C. Smith and after scriptural reading and prayer, went to the church at Cottonwood, where, after an appropriate sermon from Job V:26 by Rev. C.B. Winter of M.E. Church and prayer by Rev. Encell, of Woodlawn Avenue Church, her remains were placed by the side of her companion in Cottonwood Cemetery." (G.C. Smith was her grandson.)

Featured Child: Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9. (Second born.)

Other Children: 1. John, b. 25 Aug 1823, m. 12 Jan 1845 Angeline Melissa Ellis, d. 15 Oct 1878, bur. Cottonwood Cemetery, Block 2, Lot 48, Space 7.; 3. Hiram, b. 2 6 July 1826.; James, b. 26 Jul 1828, Geauga, OH; Laura, b. abt. 1832, Geauga, Oh.; Lovinia Cooper, b. 29 Apr 1834, d. 15 Oct 1856; Maria, b. 14 Oct 1836, Geauga Oh.; Harrison or Hansia, b. abt. 1840, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI; and William H., b. 1862, Jefferson Twp. Cass, MI.

Line of descent: Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9.; General Cass Smith, No. 4., Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Bosley No. 18.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MASSACHUSETTS, 1958. (Available Church of L.D.S. film).

2. U.S. Census 1830, Leroy Twp. Geauga, OH, Call No. 219.

3. U.S. Census 1840, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI. Call No. 225.

4. U.S. Census 1850, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI.

5. U.S. Census 1860, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI. Call No. 149.

6. U.S. Census 1870, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI.

7. U.S. Census 1880, Jackson Twp., Calhoun, IA. Call No. 320.

8. Howard S. Rogers, HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY FROM 1825 - 1875., Viglant Book and Job Print, 1875, Page 217.

9. Marriage Certificate of Sarah Ann Bosley to Peter Smith, Jefferson Twp., Cass, MI. 28 Dec. 1845.

10. Marriage Record by Eduard Paine, Clerk recorded 9 Sept. 1822, page 95, Geauga County, OH.

11. THE KALAMAZOO VALLEY FAMILY NEWS LETTER, Vol 7. No. 1, Dec 1977.

12. Gravestones at Cottonwood Cemetery, Lake City, IA.

13. Deed Book No. P, Calhoun County Courthouse, Rockwell City, IA, page 621, Book A, pages 23 and 24.

14. Letter of Administration regarding William Bosley, Calhoun County Courthouse, Rockwell City, IA. Probate Books 1, No. 28 and 39 and Book 2.

15. Obituary for Polly Bosley, Lake City Graphic, Thursday, Sept 12, 1895.

Isaac A. Huff/Hough, No. 20.

Born - 1799, Mercer County, Kentucky, to Abraham Huff/Hough, No 40 and Elizabeth -----, possibly Van der Ripe, No. 41.

Married 14 July 1825 to Sarah/Sally Berry, No. 21, at Butler County, OH.

Death - 20 Dec. 1888, age 89 years.

Burial - Prospect Hill Cemetery, Cassapolis, Cass County, MI. There is no grave marker. This author took the information from the Register of Graves in old Burial Ground, Cassapolis, No. 713, Lot 99. Between their children there is space for two graves and it can be assumed that this is where Isaac A. and Sally rest.

The tax lists of Mercer, County, KY show that his father, Abraham was still there, however in 1807, Abraham Huff is recorded on the tax lists of Lemon Township, Butler, County, OH.

Aside from his marriage record, the earliest proven record of Isaac A. Hough was the 1830 Federal Census of the Town of Miltonville, Madison Township, Call No. 042, Butler County, Ohio. On line 2 Isaac A. Hough has 2 children under 5 and a wife age 20-30. His brother Peter is listed on line 5, and on page 45, John P. Hough, another brother and father Abraham Hough are listed. Abraham Hough listing one male 20-30 and one 60-70 and a female 60-70.

The 1840 Federal Census for La Grange, Cass County, Michigan lists Isaac Huff, Peter Huff, Abraham Huff and John Huff.

On 11 Nov 1831 entries for land was made by J.V. and I.A. Huff filed for 80 acres in Section 29.

In 1850 the Census shows him as a 51 year old farmer, Sarah age 48, Real Estate Value $1000 with son Thomas age 23, (No. 10) as a Cabinet Maker, David 19, a farmer, and attending school, Etta, 17, Mary 14, and Charles, 7, all attending school. One more, Clarkson L. would be born to the family in 1853 only to die in 1856.

In 185l Cass County people decided to have a yearly fair. It was held for one time only though and at that occasion Isaac A. Huff won a cash premium for the best colt under two years.

In the 1860 U.S. Census his real estate value had risen to $5000 with his personal property as $60. By 1870 he is listed as retired at 65, real estate value $3000, personal property, $1000. The 1880 Census finds them living with son Charles, 27.

When the Pioneer Society was formed, Isaac A. Huff was a charter member. The records showed him as a resident of La Grange since 1830, having been born in Kentucky.

Sarah/Sally Berry, No. 21.

Born - abt. 1802, Butler County, OH. (Possible daughter of Benjamin or Rev. War Continental Line Veteran, Thomas & his wife Hester Gray)

Death - 17 Jan 1886, Cass County, MI., age 84, of Dropsy and old age.

Burial - Prospect Hill Cemetery, Cassapolis, Cass County, MI. No marker, but recorded in cemetery records.

Sally Huff and son, Thomas B. Huff (No.10) were founding members on 25 Feb 1843 of the Baptist Church at Oak Grove under the name of The Old School Regular Primitive Baptist Church of La Grange, which flourished until 1856, then it became spasmodic, ending by 1863.

Featured Child: Thomas B. Huff, No. 10., (First born).

Other Children: (All born La Grange, Cass County, MI). 2. David, b. 1831; 3. Etta J., b. 1833: 4. Mary, b. 1836; 5. Charles, b. 1843; and 6. Clarkson L., b. 1853, d. 17 June 1856, bur. Prospect Hill Cemetery, Cass County. MI.

Line of Descent: Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Isaac A, Huff, No. 20.

1. U.S. Census 1830, Miltonville, Madison Twp., OH, Call No. 042.

2. U.S. Census 1840, La Grange, Cass, MI. Call No. 21.

3. U.S. Census 1850, La Grange, Cass, MI., Call No. 306.

4. U.S. Census 1860, La Grange, Cass, MI., Call No. 234.

5. U.S. Census 1870, Cassapolis Village, P.O. Dowagiac, MI., Call No. 10.

6. U.S. Census 1880, Village of Cassapolis, Cass, MI., Call No. 26.

7. Rogers, Howard S., THE 1875 HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY FROM 1825 - 1875. (On tape at L.D.S. Church Library, Salt Lake City, Page 189).

8. HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, MICHIGAN, Pub by Waterman, Watkins and Co., 1882, Chicago. (On film, Church L.D.S., Salt Lake City).

9. Sexton Records of Prospect Hill Cemetery, Cass County, MI.(Samuel Felt Chapter, DAR, Cass, MI records).

10. THE KALAMAZOO VALLEY FAMILY NEWS LETTER, Vol 7, No. 1, Autumn Quarter, Dec. 1977, Cass County Edition.

11. A RECORD OF MARRIAGES SOLEMNIZED IN THE COUNTY OF BUTLER AND STATE OF OHIO COMMENCING WITH THE ORGANIZATION OF SAID COUNTY, 16 Sept 1803, John Reily, Clerk Pro Tem of Butler Com. Pleas.

John Gawthrop, No. 22.

Born - abt. 1807 probably to James Gawthrop, No. 44.

Married - 28 Aug 1829, Marion, OH to Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23.

Death - 19 Feb 1849, Cass County, MI. age 42.

In the U.S. Census for Marion, Big Islands, OH, there is John Gauthrop with one male under 5, and himself listed as from 20-30, as well as one female under 5, two from 10 to 15 and his wife from 20 to 30. In 1840 he is found in La Grange, Cass County MI., having added one boy and two girls to his family.

John Gawthrop brought his family to Cass County, MI. in 1831.

He filed in La Grange on 11 Nov 1831 for 80 acres in Section 29 and also on 22 May 1833 he filed for 80 acres in Section 33.

He is buried at Shurte Cemetery. This author visited his grave and found him beside his wife Nancy Ann and his children, Richard, Minerva J., Asa K., Fanny and Simon E. The graves sit in a small grove of beautiful high trees in the middle of corn fields, reached only by driving the car through hood high weeds.

Nancy Ann Brady, No 23.

Born - Sussex County, New Jersey, 5 May 1809 to David Brady, No. 46 and possibly Fanny Cornell, but more likely to Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47.

Married - 2/h Benjamin Cooper

Death - 30 July 1878, "Died of Old Age", Age 69 years, 2 months, 25 days.

Burial - At Shurte Cemetery beside her first husband, John Gawthrop.

Nancy is shown in 1850 as a 42 year old widow with Real Estate of $1000 with children Richard 21, David 17, Elenor 15, Minerva J. 11, and Floyd 8 months. In 1860 she is shown as the wife of Benjamin Cooper age 65, a gardener, living in the Village of Dowagiac, Cass County.

Benjamin Cooper came from Marion County, OH in 1834, filing on land, however he operated a grocery store in Dowagiac also.

Featured Child: Elenor Gawthrop, No. 11. (Third Born).

Other Children: 1. Richard, b. 1829, d. 21 May 1855; 2. David, b. 1833; Minerva J., b. 12 May 1840, d. 9 Nov 1878, Dowagiac, Cass, MI; Floyd b. 1842; m. Martha E., resided 1870 Lake City, Calhoun, IA; Asa K. d. 21 Jul 1846. age 9 mo.; Fanny d. 12 Nov 1830 age 6 mo.; Simon E. d. 19 Oct 1839 age 8 mo.

References for John Gawthrop No. 22.

1. THE KALAMAZOO VALLEY FAMILY NEWSLETTER, Vol 7, No. 1, Autumn Quarter, Dec. 1977, Official Pub. of The Kalamazoo Valley Genealogical Society, Pages 12, 14.

2. U.S. Census, 1830, Big Islands, Marion Co., OH, Call No. 143.
3. U.S. Census 1840, La Grange, Cass Co., MI, Call No. 216.

4. U.S. Census 1850, La Grange, Cass Co., MI, Call No. 306.

5. U.S. Census 1860, Village of Dowagiac, Cass Co., MI, Dwelling 10, Family 10.

6. Waterman, HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, Pub. by Waterman, Watkins and Co., 1882, Chicago.

7. Marriage Records of Marion Co., Ohio 1824-1869, Vol. I, Page 57.

8. Cass Co. MI Cemetery Records, Vol 4.

William Trenerry/ Trenery/ Trenary, No. 24.

Born - 8 Oct 1780, to James Trenery No. 48 and Elizabeth Nicholls, No. 49, at Redruth, Cornwall, England.

Married - 21 Nov 1801, to Mary James, No. 25, at East Newlin, Cornwall, England.

William Trenerry was a financially successful merchant in Redruth, Cornwall as well as having other business interests.

Featured Child: John Trenery, No. 12., (Third child). Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: (All b. Redruth, Cornwall, Eng.) 1. William, bapt. 20 Oct 1805; 2. Mary, bapt. 17 May 1807; 4. Elizabeth Osborn, bapt. 11 Oct 1812; 5. James, bapt. 20 Apr. 1814; 6. Mary, bapt. 5 May 1816; 7. Grace Pennise, bapt. 13 Feb. 1820; and Thomas Marden, bapt. 13 Apr 1823.

Line of Descent: John Trenery, No. 12; Albert Trenery, No 6. Mabel Trenery No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Trenerry, No. 24. 1. Research of Layne Higgs, Salt Lake City, UT.

2. Boyds Marriage Index, Vol. 23 - 1776 - 1800. Filmed by Gen. Society, Salt Lake City, UT.

3. Certified Copy of Entry of Marriage, Gen. Register Office, London, for John Trenery.

4. Death Certificate for John Trenery, WI Dept. of Health and Social Services, Div. of Health.

John Lory/Laury, No. 26.

Born - 1782 to Jacob Lory, No. 52 and Alice Harvey, No. 53. at Tregonming, Cornwall, England.

Married - 1804, Jane Gilbert, No. 27.

Death - 29 Dec 1861, Cavaldra, Cornwall, England.

John Lory was the first of the Lory to occupy Erisey Manor, the home described in the account of daughter, Thirza, wife of John Trenery, No.12. Between 1850 and 1860, his children, John, Richard, Susan, Jacob, Alice and Thirza would emigrate to Wisconsin.

Jane Gilbert, No. 27.

Born - 1789, Holwin, Cornwall, England.

Death - 2 Sept 1858, Cavaldra, Cornwall, England.

Jane was from St. Anthony. Her sister, Elizabeth married James Lory.

Featured Child: Thirza, No. 13. (Ninth child born)

Other Children: 1. Jane; 2. Elizabeth; 3. John; 4. Jacob; 5. James; 6. Eliza; 7. Susanna; 8. Caroline.

Line of Descent: Thirza Lory No. 13; Albert Trenery, No. 6; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Reference for John Lory No. 26.

1. Shepherd, Letta Lory, THE LORYS OF CORNWALL, Published 1962 by author, 446 Water St., Platteville, WI., Book No. 929.2 - 1896 at Historical Dept Genealogical Library, also on film at Church of Latter Day Saints, Film No. 1016928.

Jonathan Wood, No. 28.

Born - 10 June 1795, Halifax, Windham, VT, to Samuel Wood, No. 56 and his first wife Anna Calef/Califf., No. 57

Married - Abiah Thomas, No. 29, 1818. He married 2/w the widow of his brother- no children.

Death, 17 Feb 1873, Smithfield, Bradford, PA.

Burial, Union Cemetery, East Smithfield, PA. His stone reads, "Jonathan Wood, Died, Feb. 17, 1873, Aged 77y's 8m's 7d's. We cherish his memory still".

He came at age fourteen to Smithfield, PA. and worked for nine years with his family to make a home, injuring his health by the hard work in chopping down trees, an injury that would stay with him the rest of his life.

Because of this he was sent to study medicine at a high school at Tioga Point, but soon he was engaged as a clerk in Clement Paine's store at the Point. He was not able to do the heavy work at the store so he decided to try farming again.

His father, Samuel Wood, gave him land west of the Hale farm and south of the road. Slowly he cleared the land as he was able and erected a small frame house. During the winters he taught school, boarding at home, the wages helping him to establish himself. In 1818 he married and they began housekeeping, being noted for providing a comfortable and happy home and rearing responsible children.

In 1828 he was converted and became a preaching teacher with the Baptist Church, which he did faithfully. He became interested in the Disciple church and was one of the founders. On 11 April 1834 the Disciple church voted to have him serve as a teacher in their church. On 4 Apr, 1835 it was voted to continue with him and pay him for service, and he was a leader until his death, baptizing many of the Wood family. The William Wood Genealogy, written by family members called him, --"beloved and respected by all with whom he came in contact."

Abiah Thomas, No. 29.

Born - 1 Jan 1797, Middlebury, MA, to Abner Thomas, No. 58 and Abiah Thomas, No. 59.

Death - 16 May 1856, Smithfield, Bradford, PA.

Burial - Union Cemetery, East Smithfield PA. Her stone reads, "Abiah T. Wood, Died May 16, 1856, Ag'd 59 y'rs 4 m. and 16 d's".

Featured Child: Norman H. Wood, No. 14. (Second born).

Other Children: (All children born Smithfield) 1. Alma Wood, b. 27 Mar 1819; 3. Harriet Wood, b. 23 Apr 1824; 4. Newton Wood, b. 12 Apr 1827; 5. Newel Wood, b. 11 Feb 1829, d. unmarried 10 Apr 1854; 6. Curtis Wood, b. 30 Nov 1831, d. 13 Dec 1834; 7. Pliny Wood, b. 13 June 1833; 8. Dorcas Wood, b. 26 Jan 1835; 9. Eunice Annette Wood, b. 12 Aug 1837; 10. Angeline Wood, b. 19 Dec 1839; 11. Amilia Melissa Wood, b. 9 Mar 1842, d. 20 July 1865.

Line of Descent: Norman Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jonathan Wood, No. 28.

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD, Alvord and Son, Printer, Towanda PA, 1901, Pages 63 and 64.

2. U.S. CENSUS, Bedford, Smithfield, 1820, Call No. 1050.

3. U.S. CENSUS, Bradford, Smithfield, 1830, Call No. 40, (14th from top of page).

4. U.S. CENSUS, Bradford, Smithfield, 1840, Call No. 234.

5. U.S. CENSUS, Bradford, Smithfield, 1850, Call No. 362, Dwelling No. 330.

6. Death Certificate No. 21-00037 for Norman H. Wood, Iowa State Board of Health.

7. Gravestones, Union Cemetery, E. Smithfield, PA.

Stephen Wilcox, No. 30.

Born - 28 Nov 1792, Ashford, CT, the son of Weeks/Wicks Wilcox No. 60. and Sally Hutchinson, No. 61.

Married - 1 Dec 1814, Halifax, Windham, VT to Polly Allen, No. 31.

Death, 9 Sept 1874, Smithfield Township, Bradford County, PA.

Burial - Wood Cemetery (Marker at Union Cemetery) Smithfield, PA.

Stephen Wilcox was a farmer. At about 22 years of age he moved with his young wife from Halifax, Windham Vt. to Smithfield Township, Bradford County, PA, being one of the first pioneers there.

Some accounts (Clement F. Heverly and Myrtle Hazel Wilcox) credit him with being in the War of 1812, however when this author tried to get his military data from the U.S. Government, I received a negative answer.

He cleared land for a farm and erected a log home on high ground overlooking the rolling fields. Later he would erect a simple two story clapboard home, still standing at this writing, which the locals today refer to as "Century House". This house overlooks the farmlands below. On his death, the farm was occupied by his son, E.U. Wilcox.

He worshiped with his family in a church at Church and Main Streets in East Smithfield, PA. This church is active today as "The Federated Church" and is a beautiful classic New England style white church, with a large entrance door, long windows on either side and an elongated pyramid for a steeple. Inside the pews have a center line division, probably in the old days a family thus occupied one half of the long pew seat.

Polly Allen, No. 31.

Born - 18 Aug 1796, Halifax, Windham, VT to David Allen, Jr., No. 62 and Abigail Goodnough, No. 63.

Death - 18, Mar 1850.

Burial - Wood Cemetery, (Marker at Union Cemetery), Smithfield, PA.

Featured Child: Harriet Wilcox, No. 15., Fourth born.

Other Children: 1. Horace, b. 1818, m. Mary Warren; 2. Mary, b. 1819/20, m. Caleb Trask; 3. Ezra Mason, b. 1823/4 m. Martha S. Brown, d. 23 Dec 1894, Pr. Co. 1, 7th IA Cavalry; 5. Elliott Uriah, b. 5 Jun 1828, m.(1) Minerva Gates and (2) Tirzah Seymour; 6. Orin E., b. 19 Apr 1830, m. Ester A. Harkness; 7 Eli, b. abt. 1834; 8. Emm; 9. Henry, m. Tabitha Allen, in Company G, 6 Cav. Inf.

Line of Descent: Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Stephen Wilcox, No 30.

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD, Alvord and Son, Printer, Towanda PA, 1901.

2. Heverly, Clement F., HISTORY AND GEOGRAPHY OF BRADFORD CO., PA, 1615 - 1924, Pub. by The Bradford Co. Historical Soc., Towanda, PA, Page 371.

3. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt. 205, Athens, PA, 18810, Pages 7,8, and 9.

4. U.S. Census 1820, Bedford, City of Smithfield, PA., Call Nos.106 and 109.

5. U.S. Census 1830, Bradford, Smithfield, PA, Call No. 040, Page 4.

6. U.S. Census 1840, Bradford, County, Smithfield, PA, Call No. 241, page 4.

7. U.S. Census 1850, Bradford, Smithfield Town, PA, Call No. 351, Dwelling 167.

8. Gravemarker - Union Cemetery, Smithfield, PA.

9. Marriage Record, Halifax Town Hall, Halifax, VT.

10. Birth Record, Halifax Town Hall, Halifax, VT.

Abraham Shaver/Shaffer, No. 34. Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Germany

Married - Susanah --------

Death - 1818, German Township, Clark County, OH.

Abraham Shaver gave permission for daughter Sally to wed Henry Smith on 6 Apr 1807 in Botetourt County, VA.

In the U.S. Census of 1810 we find Abraham Shaver in Botetourt County, VA. with one male child in the 10-16 bracket (David), himself in the 45 years and over range, and his wife in the 45 and over range. Also listed are adult sons Abraham and Jacob with their families.

Ada Bigelow writes, "In the biography of Gen. George T. Shaffer, a son of Peter Shaffer, the PORTRAIT AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, "The family settled in Virginia, where Grandfather Shaffer became well and favorably known among the citizens of the Old Dominion. He was a man of liberal education and considerable ability, and by trade a gunsmith."

"Although living in a slave State, none of the family ever owned slaves, in fact, without exception they were opposed to human slavery."

Peter Shaffer, son of Abraham, at age 20 went to Clark County Ohio and a year later assisted his father in moving there.

Abraham died about 1818 to 1820. Probably he left some land to daughter Sally, (see Henry Smith No. 16).

Featured Child: Sarah Shaver/Shaffer No. 17. (Third born)

Other Children: 1. Jacob, b. abt. 1782, PA, m. Christena --- d. 1829 Clark Co., OH.; 2. Abraham, b. abt. 1785, VA, d. Clark Co., OH; 4. (twin) Peter, b. 10 Jan 1791, Rockingham, VA, m. 13 July 1880, Mary Thomas, Cass County, MI, d. 13 Jul 1880, Cass Co., MI.; 5. (twin) Henry b. 10 Jan 1791, Rockingham, VA.; 6. David, b. abt. 1800, Rockingham, VA., d. Hardin, IA.

Line of Descent: Sarah Shaffer, No. 17; Peter Smith, No. 8, General Cass Smith, No. 4, Earl L. Smith, No. 2, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Abraham Shaver/Shaffer No. 34, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. BOTETOURT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, Marriage Register, Part 1, 1770-1853.

2. 1810 United States Census, Botetourt Co., VA.

3. Research of Earl J. Smith, 102 North 14th St., Niles, MI., 49120.

4. Research of Ada Bigelow, 130 S. 72nd Place, Mesa, AZ, 85208.

Rufus Neff, No. 38.

Born - abt, 1773 to William Neff, No. 76, and Mary Coburn, No. 77 at Hampton, Windham, CT.

Married - Lucy Deains/Dean/Dane/Daynes, No. 39, daughter of Ebenezer Deains No. 78 and Mary Durffey, No. 79.

Death - Aft. 1840.

Burial - Possibly Perry Twp. Lake County, OH.

Rufus Neff was in the Bethel VT. Census of 1800. He took the Freeman's oath at Braintree, VT in 1809. He was in the Braintree, VT Census of 1820 with 2 sons under 10; 3 girls 10-16, and 1 son 16-26. In 1830 he was in the Perry Township, Geauga County, OH. with 2 males 15-20, himself 50-60, 1 female 20-30 and his wife 50-60. In 1840, Perry Township, now Lake County, OH, he had 1 male 20-30, himself at 60-70, 1 female at 30-40 and his wife at 60-70.

Lucy Deains/Dean/Daynes, No. 39.

Born - 15 Oct 1775 to Ebenezer Deains Jr. and Mary Durffey, at Cantebury, CT.

Death - Probably at Perry Township, Lake County, OH.

Featured Child: Polly Neff, No. 19.

Line of Descent: Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9, General Cass Smith, No. 4, Earl L. Smith, No. 2, Edith Smith, No.1.

References for Rufus Neff, No. 38.

1. Cantebury CT Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 127. and 120.

2. U.S. Census 1830, Perry Twp., Geauga, OH, Call No. 214.

3. U.S. Census 1840, Perry Twp., Lake, OH, Call No. 131.

4. U.S. Census, 1800, Bethel, Windsor, VT.

5. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MASSACHUSETTS. Available at AZ State Library.

Abraham Huff/Hough/Hoff, No. 40.

Christened - 5 June 1763 Neshanic, Somerset, N.J. to Isaac Hof No. 80 and Catrina Van Neste, No. 81.

Married - Elizabeth -----, possibly Vanderripe, No. 41. (Note: In Mercer County, KY Marriage Records, Register 1, Page 94, it reads Abraham Huff - Patsey Coovert, March 13, 1804.)

Death - 23 Nov 1850, La Grange Township, Cass County, MI.

Burial - Shurte Cemetery, Cass County, MI.

Abraham Huff and his brother migrated from New Jersey to Mercer County, KY. His older brother, Isaac, born 1758, served 16 months in military service in the Revolutionary War. There is no formal record that Abraham served, but the argument persists that he did some service even though there is no credit given except on his gravestone. They both are on the tax records of Mercer County KY in 1800, but not in 1790.

About 1803-1804 they both moved to Butler County, OH to Lemon Township and in 1807 they are found in the special census there, and on the 1810 tax list. Little is know of these farmers in this period except there is a mention that Abraham served as a "viewer on the road", perhaps in connection with the War of 1812.

In 1820 they are both recorded in the U.S. Census. Abraham Hoff having 2 males 16 to 18, 2 males 16-26, himself at 45 and over as well as one female 10 to 16 and his wife at 45 and over. His oldest son John and wife are listed by themselves.

In 1830 he is listed with one male 20-30, himself as 60-70 and his wife as 60-70 with Isaac A. and John P. listed by themselves.

Soon after Abraham and his sons moved to La Grange, Cass County, MI. In Section 29, Abram Huff filed, Oct 16, 1830 for 80 acres, A. and C. Huff, on Nov. 11, 1831 for 80 acres, J.V. and I.A. Huff, on Nov 11, 1831 for 80 acres. In neighboring Volina Township, Isaac Huff filed March 26, 1833 for 137 acres, Peter Huff on April 6, 1833 for 40 acres and Cornelius Huff, June 6, 1834 for 40 acres. It is difficult to sort out all these young men, some may belong to older brother, Isaac, and some to Amos Huff of Cass County. However, Isaac A. Huff and Peter belong to Abraham for sure.

In the 1840 Census, for La Grange Township, Isaac, Peter and John are listed along with Abram Huff listed at 70-80, wife 70-80 plus another female 50-60, perhaps a housekeeper.

In 1850 Abraham is 87, showing no occupation and living in the household of Thomas and Sarah Higgins. In a few months he will be dead and buried in Shurte Cemetery, now heavily wooded and isolated among the corn fields in Cass County.

Elizabeth -----, No. 41.

Buried, Shurte Cemetery

Featured Child: Isaac A. Huff, No 20.

Other Children: John P.; Peter, b. 1803, m. Margaret Tietsort; possibly Cornelius; Possibly Abram V. b. 10 May 1805, Butler County, OH. m. 12 Dec 1837 Mary Green, d/ 6 Sept 1889; Possibly Sarah, m. Thomas Higgins.

Line of Descent; Isaac A. Huff, No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Bell Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Abraham Huff, No. 40.

1. ARCHIVES OF STATE OF NEW JERSEY, First Series, Vol 37 of Calendar of Wills, Edited by Elmer T, Hutchinson, Scott Printing Co., 1942, Pages 179-180.

2. THE GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE OF NEW JERSEY, Vol 9, No. 3, Whole No. 37-38, Pub. by The Genealogical Soc. of New Jersey, Newark, N.J., Page 100.

3. STATE OF KENTUCKY, TAX LIST FOR MERCER COUNTY, 1800.

4. Gravestone, Shurte Cemetery, La Grange, Cass County, MI.

5. 1807 Census, Butler Co., OH.

6. 1810 Tax List, Butler Co., OH.

7. 1820 Census, Madison Twp., Butler Co. OH, Call No. 044.

8. 1830 U.S. Census, Madison Twp., Butler Co. OH, Call No. 045.

9. THE KALAMAZOO VALLEY FAMILY NEWSLETTER, Vol 7, No.1, Dec. 1977, 315 S. Rose, Kalamazoo, MI 49006.

10. U.S. Census, 1840, La Grange Twp., Cass Co., MI, Call No. 214.

11. U.S. Census, 1850, La Grange Twp., Cass Co., MI. Call No. 306.

12. HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY MICHIGAN, Pub. by Waterman, Watkins and Co., 1882, Chicago, IL.

13. Rogers, Howard S., W. H. Mansfield, HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY FROM 1825-1875, Viglant Book and Job Print, 1875., Cassapolis, MI.

14. Glover, L.H., A TWENTIETH CENTURY HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, MICHIGAN, Lewis Pub. Co., Chicago, N.Y. 1906.

15. Huff, Granville, THE HOUGH-HUFF FAMILIES OF U.S. Vols. 1 and 5. Laguna Hills, CA.

David Brady, No. 46.

Born May, 1785, Sussex County, NJ., possibly to Richard, shown in Mansfield Tax of 1793 or William, shown in Wantage Tax of 1793. (He had a son and a grandson named Richard and a son named William.)

Marriage - Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47, m. bef 1809. All accounts state that he had several wives, the 1850 U.S. Census listing Abigail 44 years to his 66 years. In Marion County, Ohio, in the Marriage Records, Vol.. 1, Page 671, there is a record of a David Brady marrying a Fanny Cornell on 10 Feb 1829, this marriage ending in an Ohio Legislative Divorce for desertion several years later. In the death records of his daughter, her mother is listed as Fanny and she named a daughter Fanny. It must be noted that when this marriage took place Nancy Ann was a grown woman and already married.

Death: 12 July 1878, La Grange, Cass County, MI at age 93, 1 month and 14 days.

Burial: Brady Cemetery - SW Corner - SW 1/4 , Sec. 21, La Gramge township. 1/2 mile from Oak Grove Road.

Howard Rogers in History of Cass County from 1825 - 1875 wrote, "Mr. Brady is a good representative of the hardy class of pioneers who made the early settlement of the West, possessed of an iron constitution and a will that knew no obstacle, elements absolutely necessary in subduing natural obstacles and bringing the wilderness under subjection for the use of civilization. He is of rather rough exterior, but kind hearted and generous to a fault."

David Brady was a person of the community. He was one of the guests at the first wedding held 1 Jan 1833 in the second story of the old red store. He was one of the judges of the Plowing Match at the fair of 1851.

In Waterman, Watkins, History of Cass County, Michigan, he was described---

"A well-known character who arrived in the township this year (1829) was David Brady, a hard rider and great hunter, noted for his fondness of pursuing Reynard and other game. His pack of hounds did much to clear the country of wolves and various other animals which were pests to the pioneer farmers, and were usually designated as 'varmints.' He rode a horse which could clear any fence in the country. Brady, who was originally from New Jersey, and born in 1785, went into the war of 1812, and in 1816 settled in Marion County, Ohio, from whence he came to Michigan. He stopped

for a short time in Kalamazoo County and a township was there named after him. He lived in La Grange, on Section 21, until his death in 1878, at the age of ninety-three.

He had many eccentricities, some of which might be emulated to the good advantage of the people in general--and others not. Among the former class we may cite his kindly treatment of the poor and his liberality to them, a trait which is very often spoken of by the old settlers who knew him. It is related that when corn was very scarce and high priced and many poor farmers in want of a sufficient quantity to carry them through the winter, he refused to sell out his crop to speculators or to let any of his applicants have large lots, but sold to those who were in need at half price. It was a common thing for him to send provisions to poor widows in his neighborhood and to assist deserving young men. There were few men of kinder heart than David Brady--and few of rougher exterior or manners. He was a man of great native intellectual ability, but uneducated. His natural shrewdness, wit and strength of mind drew around him many admirers from other walks of life than that which he followed. Nearly all of the eminent lawyers of the State who had business in Cassopolis were in the custom of paying Brady a visit before they departed for their homes, and the best of them found a congenial companion in the rough, unlettered pioneer farmer. He was a man whom education would undoubtedly have developed into as great a giant intellectually as nature had made him physically. Mr. Brady was married several times and reared a very large family of children--over twenty--". "Venison was a very common food among the pioneers--far more so than pork or beef for a number of years. A good marksman like Tietsort or David Brady could at almost any time bring in a deer carcass after an hour's hunt."

Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47, dau. of Thomas Vanderhoof, No. 94 and Anna ----, No. 95.

Born - Prob. 1785-90.

Death - Before 1829.

Featured Child: Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23.

Other Children: There were undoubtedly more than these listed. Probably Peter, b. Ohio abt. 1820, m. Sarah; Probably William, b. Ohio abt. 1817 m. Sophia; David Jr. b. MI abt. 1830; Richard b. MI abt. 1831; Alex H. b. MI abt. 1832; George, b. MI abt. 1834; John, b. MI abt. 1834; Lydia, b. MI abt. 1839; Phoebe, b. MI abt. 1842; m. ---- Merwin; Christopher, b. MI abt. 1846 m. Eunice; Charles, b. MI abt. 1849.

Line of Descent: Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23; Eleanor Gawthrop, No. 11; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No 1.

References for David Brady, No. 46.

1. Death Record, Cass Co., MI, No. 219.

2. Waterman, Watkins, HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY, MICHIGAN, 1882, Pages 156, 157, 225, 226, 229, and 230.

3. U.S. Census 1850, Call No. 620, Cass Co. MI.

4. U.S. Census 1860, Cassapolis, Cass, MI. Call No. 237.

5. Rogers, Howard S., HISTORY OF CASS COUNTY FROM 1825 - 1875, Pub. Cass County, MI., Page 357.

6. U.S. Census, 1870, La Grange, P.O. Douagiac, Page 15.

7. 1830 Census, Territory of Michigan, La Grange, Cass MI, Page 191.

9. U.S. Census 1840, La Grange, Cass, MI, page 19.

10. Marriage Records of Marion Co. OH, Vol. 1, Page 67.

James Trenerry/Trenery, No.48

Married - 1776, Redruth, Cornwall, England to Elizabeth Nicholls, No. 49.

Featured Child: William Trenerry, No. 24.

Other Children: John Penrose, bap. 8 Dec 1782

Line of Descent: William Trenerry, No. 24; John Trenery, No. 12; Albert Trenery, No. 6; Mabel Trenery No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for James Trenerry, No. 48.

1. Research by Layne Higgs, Salt Lake City, Utah.

2. Church of Latter Day Saints, 1981 Microfische, Batch Co53411, Sheet 7278, Page 22382 (E19) and Batch M022521, Sheet 0276, Page 22,382 (E19).

3. Boyds Marriage Index, Vol 23 for 1776 to 1800, First Series of Cornwall, Eng. (On film by Gen. Soc., Salt Lake City, UT).

Jacob Lory, No. 52.

Born about 1752 to Richard Lory, No. 104 and June Toll, No. 105. at Tregonning, Cornwall, England.

Married 28 Oct. 1773, Alice Harvey, No. 53.

Death - 1834 at St Keverne, Cornwall, England.

Burial - Parish church at St. Keverne, Cornwall, England.

The family residence was near St. Keverne. Jacob Lory was a well to do farmer, owing the estates of Tregonning, Treveliack, Pennenna, Pollywest, Chynals, Kilter, Kingy, Arrowan, Gwendra, Polkerris, and Treskewis.

Jacob Lory purchased Tregonning from Arscot Beekford, Esq. This estate still has traces of its original buildings, chapel and cemetery.

This author visited the parish church at St. Keverne. After passing through a stone arch one enters the church yard and the grey stone church into a well kept church. To the right, high on the wall a memorial plaque reads, "To the memory of Jacob Lory, Gent. of Tregonning in this parish St. Keverne, who died A.D. 1834, age 82, and who was interred in this churchyard."

"During a long life of constant industry, temperance and frugality, he honestly accumulated wealth. He was a true follower of the Church of England, in whose communion he lived and died a loyal subject of his King, and attached to the Institutions of his country."

"Near his grave lie the remains of Alice, his wife, who died A.D. 1823, age 70. She was a kind mother and a faithful wife. She partook his cares and aided his success. A sincere and humble Christian who never made an enemy. She lived in peace and charity, and died in hope of the resurrection through Christ."

"In gratitude to his parents their son Jacob has erected this tablet, 1836."

Outside by the right rear corner stands the two white grave markers that were about shoulder high for a woman, still showing little wear.

Alice Harvey, No. 53.

Born - 8 May 1753, Grade, Cornwall, England.

Death - 1 Nov 1823.

Burial - Parish church at St. Keverne.

Featured Child: John Lory, No. 26. (Fourth born)

Other Children: 1. James; 2. Jacob; 3. Richard; 5. Edmund; 6. Alice; 7. Edward; 8. Mary; 9. William, Capt. in Royal Navy; (10) Henry.

Line of Descent: John Lory, No. 26; Thirza Lory, No. 13, Albert Trenery, No. 6, Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jacob Lory No. 52.

1. Shepherd, Letta Lory, THE LORYS OF CORNWALL, Published 1962 by the author, 446 Water St., Platteville, WI. Found in Historical Dept. of Iowa Genealogical Library and Church of Latter Day Saints Film No. 1016928.

2. Visit by this author, Edith Smith Cable to St. Keverne, Cornwall, England.

Samuel Wood, No. 56. Revolutionary War Soldier.

Born - 26 Jan 1761 Westminster, MA, to Nathan Wood, No. 112 and Rebecca Haynes, No. 113.

Married 8 June 1784, Westminster, MA. to Anna Calef/Califf, No. 57. He married 2/w Hulda Cole 15 Jul 1804.

Death - 8 Oct. 1828, Smithfield, Bradford, PA, age 67.

Buried - Union Cemetery, E. Smithfield, PA.

Samuel Wood spent his youth on the family farm in Westminster.

When he was still in his teens he served several enlistments in the Revolutionary War. The first one of twenty seven days was under the command of Major Bridges, in which he marched from Westminster to reinforce the northern armies and oppose the invasion of Burgoyne. The battle of Bennington was fought Aug. 16, he being detailed on the guard to the baggage train and did not participate in the fighting. The second one as a private under Col. Abijah Stern's regiment, on duty at or near Boston. He served three months and five days. Next was in Col. Rand's regiment for nine months, mustered July 13, 1779. In a descriptive list of men from Worcester County in 1779 in the Continental army he is described as eighteen years, five feet four inches, with a dark complexion. Again he appears in a list of nine months men. Time of entering service, July 23, 1779, discharge April 23, 1780 under Capt. Summer. Finally he appears as private under Col. Rand's regiment, raised for three months by resolve of June 22, 1780 to reinforce the Continental army, with service of three months and twelve days, being discharged Oct. 11, 1780.

It was during this last service that an interesting event took place according to family history. On the 23 of September a supposed spy was captured by three historic "cowboys". They started at once with their prisoner toward Col. Jameson's camp but they met a party of twelve soldiers from Col. John Rand's regiment, under command of a sergeant, who were out on a foraging scout. The soldiers took possession of the spy. The sergeant took off one of his stirrup straps, buckled it around the spy's wrists and giving the other end to Samuel Wood, he ordered that he be led to the camp that was under the command of Lieut. Col. Jameson. Later this British spy was taken to West Point with a trial ordered by George Washington. Ten days after his capture he was hanged with his true identity being revealed as Major John Andre, Adjutant General of the British army.

Samuel Wood returned to Westminster, MA. until 1783 when he removed to Halifax, Windom County, VT where he purchased for one hundred pounds, on May 13, 1783 from Moses Larned of Westminster, MA, a tract of land in Halifax of one hundred and four acres.

Samuel Wood took his wife Anna Calef to Vermont and she bore him eleven children, but she would die there in Halifax. The next year after her death, Samuel bought another farm of 75 acres and married Hulda Cole of Halifax.

In 1809 Samuel and his sons, Moses, 20, Ezra, 15 and Johnathan, 13, headed for Pennsylvania. At an inn north of what is now Athens he met John Shepard who convinced him to look at some land in the Township of Smithfield. He bought three hundred and sixty acres agreeing to pay in wheat and money, a debt that would take many years to resolve, and one that his sons would later help to pay off.

The three sons were left behind while Samuel returned for the rest of his family. When they arrived by ox cart the boys had cleared four acres of land near a spring and they seeded that portion to wheat. The next season they cleared thirty acres more, harvesting about 500 bushels of wheat from this. He was so eager to pay his debt that the boys hid some of the harvest so that the family would have enough until the next harvest. They had to struggle to make ends meet and carried all their grain to Milltown, which was ten miles away, on horseback to be ground.

The old log house was replaced by a frame one and in 1859 a large brick house replaced that, which was still there in 1985, when this author visited the site.

Samuel Wood, being one of the very first settlers, was eager to start a church. In Samuel Wood's own handwriting is found the record of the first meeting on 19 Dec 1809 at the home of Reuben Mitchell for the purpose of forming a new church. Letters were sent to the Baptist Missionary Society in Massachusetts, and he was moderator at the first business meeting held at the house of Reuben Mitchell, 25 Jan 1810. Often the meetings were held at the school house or the home of Samuel Wood, and one meeting was held at Deacon Samuel Wood's barn on 20 Sept 1815. As the congregation grew the need for a church was felt. It was necessary to transport all the material from Catskill, on the Hudson, at a cost of eighty dollars a ton. It required twenty bushels of wheat to pay for a box of glass and four pounds of butter to pay for a pound of nails. The people met this great expense and a 36 by 50 foot building was built with a pulpit and rough benches, raised in June 1819.

Anna Calef/Califf, No. 57.

Born - 13 Dec 1764 to Stephen Calef, No. 114 and Anna Sterns, No. 115. at Westminster, Worchester County, MA.

Death - 12 March 1804, Halifax, Windham Co., VT.

Burial - Whitneyville, Cemetery, Halifax, VT. Her stone has the image of a sunny face engraved on it. The grave was never filled in when the box fell in and the vines make it appear as level but it is deceptive and one could easily break a leg with a misstep. The stone reads,"In Memory of Mrs. Anna Wife of Dea. Samuel Wood, who died March 12th 1804 in the 40th year of her age. 'Death tho hast conquer'd me - I by thy dart am slain - But Christ my Lord has conquer'd thee - And I shall rise again".

Featured child: Jonathan Wood, No. 28. (Seventh born).

Other Children by Anna Calef (All born in Halifax); 1. Anna, b. 27 Mar 1785; 2. Eunice, b. 9 Mar 1787, d. 11 Jun 1803; 3. Moses, b. 6 Nov 1788; 4. Samuel, b. 6 Jun 1790, d. 25 Aug 1803; 5. Lois, b. 9 Feb 1792; 6. Ezra, b. l Oct 1793; 8. Nathan, b. 25 May 1797; 9. Rebecca. b. 16 May 1799; 10. Abraham, b. 11 Apr 1801; 11. Amasa, b. 11 Jan 1803, d. 27 Aug. 1810.

Children by Samuel and Hulda Cole: Samuel, b. 1805; Banard, b. 1806; Eunice, b. 1808; Joel, b. 1810; Miriam, b. 1812; Elizabeth, b. 1815; Lefa, b. 1816; Amy, b. 1819; and Darius b. 1820.

Line of Descent: Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. l.

References for Samuel Wood, No. 56, Revolutionary War Soldier:

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD, Alvord and Son, Printer, Towanda, PA, 1882, Pages 33, 34, 272, 273, and 274.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF WESTMINSTER, MA,Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, Worchester, MA, 1908.

3. U.S. CENSUS, 1800, Halifax, Windham, VT Page 556.

4. U.S. CENSUS, 1810, Smithfield Twp., Lycoming, Pa., Call No. 874.

5. U.S. Census, 1820, Smithfield, Bradford, PA, Roll 98, Page 106B.

6. Heverly, Clement F., HISTORY AND GEOGRAPHY OF BRADFORD CO., PA., 1615 - 1924. Pub. by Bradford County Historical Society, 1926, Pages 367, 368.

7. MASSACHUSETTS SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR, Pub. by Secretary of the Commonwealth, Boston, Wright and Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 1908, Page 768.

8. Gravestone for Samuel Wood, Union Cemetery, East Smithfield, PA.

9. Gravestone for Anna Calef Wood, Whitneyville Cemetery, Halifax, Windham, VT.

Abner N. Thomas, No. 58.

Born - 21 Sept 1765, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA. to Elija Thomas, No. 116 and Martha Pratt, No. 117.

Married - 4 July 1793, Abiah/Abia Thomas, No. 59.

Death - 1845, Smithfield, Bradford County, PA.

Abner Thomas came early to Smithfield in 1814. Upon his death a Letter of Administration was granted to son-in-law Jonathan Wood for administering the estate on 2 Dec 1845. His estate was valued at $522, less fee and tax, leaving $306.

Abiah/Abia Thomas, No. 59.

Born to Jedediah Thomas, No. 118 and Keziah Churchill, No. 119, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA.

Death - Between 1840 and 1850, E. Smithfield, Bradford County, PA.

Featured Child: Abia Thomas, No. 29.

Other Children; Abner, b. 14 June 1793, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA.; Hyram, b. 21 Dec 1794, d. 2 Apr 1796.

Line of Descent: Abia Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Abner N. Thomas, No. 58;

1. Register Docket No. 1, Page 325, Bradford County Court House, Towanda, PA. regarding Letter of Administration.

2. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 1980, Pub. by Harlan Carter Thomas, 517 N. Circle Dr., Itasca, Il, 60143.

3. U.S. Census, 1830, Smithfield, Bradford Co. PA, Call No. 40, Page 40.

4. U.S. Census 1840, Smithfield, Bradford Co., PA Call No. 241, Page 4.

5. Heverly, Clement F., HISTORY AND GEOGRAPHY OF BRADFORD CO., PA, 1615-1924, Pub. The Bradford County Historical Society, Towanda, PA, 1926.

Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60.

Born - Abt. 1765, Ashford, CT., to Thomas V. Wilcox, No. 120 and Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121.

Married = Abt. 1790, CT. to Sally Hutchinson, No. 61.

Died - Probably in PA.

Wicks came from Ashford to Halifax, VT between 28 Nov 1792 and 9 Mar 1799. At one time he held a land warrant in Bradford Co., PA.

Sally Hutchinson, No. 61.

Born 8 Oct 1772, Ashford, CT.

Sally was on the membership list of Baptist Church, Halifax, VT.

Featured Child: Stephen Wilcox, No. 30. Second born.

Other Children: 1. Erastus, b. 22 May 1791, Ashford, CT, m. Patty Hamilton, d. 1860; 3. Renew, b. 9 Mar 1799, Halifax, Windham, VT, m. abt. 1824 Joseph Stanclift at Halifax; 4. Sally, b. 27 Jul 1804 Halifax; 5 Lydia, b. 16 Aug 1806, Halifax.

Line of Descent: Stephen Wilcox, No 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Weeks/Wicks Wilcox, No. 60.

1. U.S. Census, 1800, Halifax Twp., Windham, Vt, Page 556.

2. Book 2A, Page 39, Town Hall, Halifax, VT.

3. Church L.D.S. 1981 Microfische, No. M03 regarding birth of Stephen to Weeks Wilcox/Sally, 28 Nov 1792, Halifax, VT.

4. Myrtle Hazel Wilcox, WILCOX, 120 Spruce, Apt 205, Athens, PA, pages 6 & 7.

David Allen, Jr. No. 62.

Born - 24 Apr 1764 at Charlton, Worchester, MA to David Allen Sr. No. 124 and Experience Streeter, No. 125.

Married - Guilford, VT, 25 Mar 1790, Abigail Goodenough, No. 63.

David Allen Jr. was a mason and a farmer. We find him in Halifax, VT in Aug 1791 when the birth of his first child is recorded. In 1813 he removed to Smithfield Township, Bradford County, PA and was one of the very first pioneers in that area.

Abigail Goodenough, No. 63.

Born - 1 July 1772 to Ebenezer Goodenough, No. 126 and Tabitha Nickols, No. 127.

Featured Child: Polly Allen, No. 31.

Other Children: Betsey, b. 15 Aug 1791, d. unmarried; Asa, b.23 Nov 1793; Ezra, b.22 Mar 1795, m. Lydia Chamberlain; Abigail, b. 19 Apr 1798, m. 1/h James Gates, 2/h David Nye; Tabitha, b. 14 Feb 1802, m. 1/h -------Wilcox, 2/h John Lyon; Jonathan, b. 29 Mar 1804; and possibly a Lewis, who m. Martha Carnegie, and a David.

Line of Descent: Polly Allen, No. 3l; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for David Allen, Jr., No. 62.

1. HALIFAX, VT VITAL RECORDS, Book 2A, Page 39.

2. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazil, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt 205, Athens, PA, 18810, Page 9.

3. VITAL RECORDS OF CHARLTON, MA, Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, Worchester, MA, 1905, Page 11 (Birth, David, s. of David and Experience).

4. Church LDS Microfische, Apr 1984, G07, Page 108 for Polly's birth.

5. Heverly, Clement F., PIONEER AND PATRIOT FAMILIES OF BRADFORD COUNTY, PA 1770 - 1800, Star Print, Townada PA, 1913, Pages 253 and 253. Found at LDS Library, Mesa, AZ.

William Neff Jr., No. 76.

Born - 14 May 1739 to William Neff, No. 152, and Grace Webster No. 153, probably at Windham, CT.

Married - 1/w Mary Coburn, No. 77, 28 Aug 1761, Windham CT. m. 2/w Mary Upton.

Death - 14 Jan 1818, age 78 years, 8 months. Will written 29 Dec 1817.

Burial - South Cemetery, Hampton, CT.

William Neff Jr. served twice in the French and Indian War, first on 14 Mar 1757, Col. Lyman's Regiment, Eighth Co. Capt. John Slapp; second he served in 1758, 3rd Regiment of CT under Capt. Burkee , Col. Eleazer Fitch's Ninth Co.

Mary Coburn, No. 77.

Born - 31 Mar 1740 To Samuel Coburn, No. 154 and Elizabeth Nott, No. 155 at Windham, CT.

Featured Child: Rufus Neff, No. 38. (Seventh born to Mary Coburn)

Other Children: 1. William, b. 12, Jan 1762; 2. Daniel b. 1 Jul 1763; 3. Salathiel b. 20 Mar 1765; 4. Mary bap. 30 Nov 1766; 5. Rena bap. 22 Jan 1769; 6. Philura bap, 20 Jan 1771; 8. Lucy m. Abel Martin; 9. Ebenezer b. 1780. Children of 2/w Mary Upton are: 10. Clara Emerson, b. 9 Jan 1786; 11. Chloe b. 31 Mar 1787; 12. Benjamin, b. 13 Jun 1788; 13. Charles, b. Mar 1790; Martha b. Oct 1792.

Line of Descent: Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4, Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith No. 1.

References for William Neff Jr. No. 76.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORISS, JAN 23, 1665, 1958, Available at AZ State Library.

2. Windham CT Vital Records, Vol 2, Page 72 for marriage of Mary Coburn to William Neff.

Ebenezer Dean/Deains/Daines No. 78, Revolutionary War Soldier.

Born - 2 Sept 1739 to Ebenezer Deans No. 156 and Deborah Monroe, No. 157, at Canterbury, CT.

Married - 14 Nov 1763, Mary Durffey

Death - Abt. 1785, Canterbury, Windham, CT/

Ebenezer Deans was known living in Fairfield County, CT. in 1790.

Mary Durffey, No. 79.

Born - Abt. 1741.

Featured Child: Lucy Dean, No. 39. (Third born)

Other Children: 1. Asa, b. 7 Jun 1764; 2. Chloe, b. 11 Nov 1767; 4. Lavinia, b. 5. Mar 1777; 5. John, born 5 Jul 1779; 6. Lydia, b. 22 Jul 1782; 7. Jared, b. 19 June 1785.

Line of Descent; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ebenezer Dean, No. 78, Revolutionary War Soldier.

1. Church of Latter Day Saints, 1984 Microfische, Batch 745322, Sheet 5, Page 4,162.

2. Cantebury Vital Records, CT, Vol 1, Page 120 for marriage of Ebenezer and Mary Durffey.

3. Windham CT Vital Records for birth of Ebenezer Deans, son of Ebenezer and Deborah, Vol 1, Page 202.

4. Cantebury, Windham, CT Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 127 for birth of Lucy to Ebenezer Jr. and Mary.

5. Church of Latter Day Saints, I.G.I. Microfische, 1984 for ages of children.

6. Munroe, Richard S., HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE LEXINGTON, MASSACHUSETTS MUNROES, Florence, MA, Copyright 1966, Page 63.

Isaac Hoff/Huff, No. 80.

Christened - 28 Feb 1720 to Pieter Hof. No. 160 and Catalyntje (Catherine) Brokaw, No. 161. of NJ

Married - Catrina Van Neste, No. 81.

Death - 1792

Isaac Hoff was a miller and farmer and affiliated with the Dutch Reform Church.

His will reads: "1790, May 7. Hoff (Huff), Isaac, Sr., of Reading Twp.., Hunterdon Co., yeaoman; will of. Old and infirm. Wife, (not named), room in house and provisions while widow. Son, Peter, old homestead of 120 acres, and the Upper Island. Son, Isaac, 60 acres whereon he lives and 1/2 of the Lower Island. Son, Abraham, 60 acres, between Peter's and Isaac's land, and 1/2 of the Lower Island, Grist Mill to be shared by the 3 sons. Daughter Catharine, 50 Pounds and cupboard. Daughters, Elizabeth, Ann and Rebecca 50 Pounds each. Granddaughter, Catherine Stevens 30 Pounds. Moveables to be equally divided between sons and daughters. Executors--son, Isaac Huff, and son-in-law, John Vanfleet. Witnesses--Harmon Van Deripe, Jeromus Waldron and Andries Van Fleet. Proved Feb. 16, 1772. Lib. 34, p. 197. 1792, Feb. 14. Inventory, 178.18.9 Pounds made by Harmen Van Deripe and Gerrit Vanfleet. 1797 Feb. 9. Account by both Executors. File 1612J."

Catrina Van Neste, No. 81.

Christened - 13 Sept 1724 at Readington, Hunterdon County, NJ to Pieter Van Neste, No. 162 and Magdalina Du Bris, No. 163.

Featured Child: Abraham Hoff/Huff No. 40. (Seventh born)

Other Children: 1. Peter, b. 1756 Leydon Twp. Hunterdon, Served in Rev. War., d. 11 Nov. 1840 Mercer, KY; 2. Isaac, b. 2 Apr 1758, Hunterdon, Pvt. in Rev. War., Pension No. S4408. d. aft. 1832, prob. Buttler, OH.; 3. daughter who m. John Van Fleet; 4. Catherine, m. Peter Tiltsort; 5. Elizabeth Ann; 6. Rebecca.

Line of Descent: Abraham Huff/Hough, No. 40; Is aac A. Huff, No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Isaac Hoff/Huff, No. 80.

1. ARCHIVES OF THE STATE OF NEW JERSEY, FIRST SERIES, Vol. 37 of CALENDAR OF WILLS. Ed. by Elmer T. Hutchinson, Scott Printing Co., Jersey City, NJ, 1942, Pages 179-180.

2. Church of L/D.S. Microfische, Page 9,899-P17, Batch 7232025, Serial Sheet 48.

3. Church of L/D.S. Microfische, Page 4,640-M01, Batch 7223409, Serial Sheet 91.

4. Hough, Granville, Hough and Huff Families of the U.S., Vol 2, 1975 of Church L.D.S. Film No. 1036133.

5. Letter from Prof. Granville Hough, 3438B Bahia Blanca West, Laguna Hills, CA, 92653.

Thomas Vanderhoof, No. 94

Baptized - 6 Aug 1758, Schraalenburg, Bergen, NJ to Jacob Vanderhoof No. 188 and Maria Outwater, No. 189.

Married - Anna ----, No. 95

Death - Abt. Nov 1802, Sussex County, NJ.

Anna ----, No. 95, m. 2/h Caleb Gold or Gould.

Featured Child: Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47. Second born.

Other Children: 1. David, b. abt. 1783-86, bur. Buchanan Cemetery, Buchanan Twp., Berrian, MI; 3, Thomas, b. 1790-97; 4. Jacob, b. 1790-91; 5. Matilda, b. 1795-1800.

Line of Descent; Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47; Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23; Eleanor Gawthrop, No. 11; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

Richard Lory Jr., No. 104.

Born - 14 May 1687 to Richard Lory No. 208 of St. Anthony, Cornwall, England and Emelyn Kyner, No 209.

Married - 8 June 1710, June Toll, No 105.

June Toll, No. 105.

Born - 26 Feb 1681, Cornwall, England.

Featured Child: Jacob Lory, No. 52.

Line of Descent: Jacob Lory, No. 52; John Lory, No.26, Therisa Lory No. 13; Albert Trenery No. 6; Mabel Trenery No. 3; Edith Smith No. 1.

References for Richard Lory No. 104:

1. Shepherd, Letta Lory, THE LORYS OF CORNWALL, Published, 1962 by the author, 446 Water St., Platteville, WI. Found at Church of Latter Day Saints Film No. 1016928.

2. Church of Latter Day Saints microfiches, Page 12, Batch C053192, Serial No. 4475 and Page 12, 683, Batch C 22222, Serial No. 4401.

Nathan Wood, No. 112, Revolutionary War Patriot.

Born - 24 Mar 1723, Concord, MA, to Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224 and Hannah -----, No. 225.

Married - 2 May 1750, Sudbury, Middlesex, MA, Rebecca Haynes, No. 113.

Death - 18 June 1777, Westminster, MA. Age 54.

After he married Rebecca Haynes they settled in Stow, where the first four of their children were born.

On 10 Feb 1756 he bought of Daniel Goodnow a large estate in Westminster composed of lots Nos. 28 and 67, living there until his death and heading a large family.

He was a man of highest character, upright, devout, patriotic and Christian in spirit. Within a year he was elected one of the Standing Committee of the township, and after the Act of Incorporation, was chosen for five year as assessor and nine years Selectman. He was the first representative to the Colonial Legislature and a member of that body in Salem in Oct., 1774, when it became the first Provincial Congress, thus leading the revolt which resulted in the independence of the Colonies. He was also a delegate to the two succeeding Provincial Congresses, thus being one of the first legislators of our country.

He was an earnest worker in the church and held the office of Deacon as has several of his descendants. His entire family was present at his burial.

Rebecca Haynes, No. 113.

Born - 14 Feb 1731, Sudbury MA to Ahijah Haynes, No. 226 and Elizabeth Smith, No. 227.

Married - 2/h, Nathan Howard.

Death - 20 Mar 1819, Age 87.

Rebecca was a woman of great character and highly esteemed for her many virtues.

Featured Child: Samuel Wood, No. 56, Revolutionary War Soldier. (Seventh born).

Other Children: 1. Lucy, b. 10 Apr 175l, m. Benjamin Barnard, d. 1849; 2. Nathan, b. 7 Nov 1752; 3. Ahijah, b. 15 Feb 1754; 4. Abel, b. 22 Dec 1755, m. Phebe Holden; 5. Rebecca, b. 3 Dec 1757, m. Levi Graves, d. 8 May 1795; 6. Hanna, b. 4 Apr 1759, m. Stephen Hoar, d. 24 Oct 1831; Twin, Moses, b. 18 Oct 1762, d. 11 Dec 1777; Twin, Aaron, b. 18 Oct 1762; 10. Abraham, b. 2 Aug 1764, d. 18 Dec 1812; ll. Israel, b. 15 Mar 1766, m. Abigail Wheeler; 12 Ruth, b. 1 June 1767, m. Joshua Everett; 13. Abigail, b. 9 June 1770, m. Bezaleel Baker; 14. Ezrekiel, b. 25 Nov 1772, m. Judith Baker; 15. Nahum, b. 5 Apr 1776, m. Ruth Jackson, d. 8 Jul 1829. There were well over seventy grandchildren.

Line of Descent: Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Nathan Wood, No. 112;

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD, Alvord and Son Printer, 1882, Pages 21 and 22.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF WESTMINSTER, MA, Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, Worcester, MA, 1908, Pages, 104, 105, 256, and 257.

3. THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol 25, Pages 264 and 266.

4. Heywood, William Sweetzer, HISTORY OF WESTMINSTER, MA, 1728-1893, Vox Populi Press, S.W. Huse and Co., Lowell, MA, 1893, Pages 938 and 939.

Stephen Calef/Califf, No. 114, Sergeant in Revolutionary War

Born - 15 Mar 1734.

Married - 22 May 1755, Waltham, MA, Anna Stearns, No. 115. Married 2/w, Rebecca, widow of Jonathan Temple, Intention filed 17 June 1813, Westminster, MA.

Death - About 1814, about 80 years of age.

Anna Sterns, No 115.

Born - Probably, 21 Nov 1723, Middlesex, Watertown, MA to Daniel Stearns, and his first wife Anna ----.

Death - 19 Jan 1810, Westminster, MA, Age 73.

William Sweetzer Heywood in his History of Westminster states that, "Stephen Calef was in Narraganset No. 2 as early as 1755, in which year, May 22, he m. Anna, dau. David and Mary Sterns of Waltham". "He is said to have been a physician before his removal hither, (Westminster), and if so, may have practiced medicine somewhat during the first years of his residence in the place. Much confidence however is not to be put in the report. On the 2nd of July, 1756, he purchased lot No. 73 which included the almost entire southern extremity of Graves Hill, the site of the buildings erected and occupied by him on the summit.----Mrs. Calef d. Jan 19, 1810, a. 73 and he m. (2) Rebecca, wid. of Jonathan Temple, who survived him. In 1797, he sold his homestead to Isaac Miles and the last years of his life were spent on the Temple place."

Henry Bond in his Genealogies of the families and Descendants of Early Settlers of Watertown, Waltham and Weston states that Stephen and Anna were dismissed to the church at Westminster, 22 Apr 1765. This would indicate that they lived in Waltham, having their first five children there, however all their children are in the Westminster Birth Records. Bond also gives credit to Daniel Sterns (Fourth generation, Isaac, No. 1; Samuel, No. 2; Nathaniel, No. 3.) and 1/w Anna ----, for being the parents of Anna, having her born about 1723, which would make her older than Stephen Calef, and having her first child at age 33, in those days unlikely.

Featured Child: Anna Calef, No. 57.(Fifth born).

Other Children: 1. Ann, b. 29 May 1756; 2. Stephen, b. 17 Dec 1761, d. 2 July 1764; 3. Lois, b. 22 Dec 1762, d. 7 July 1764; 4. Abigail, d. 11 July 1764; 6. Stephen, b. 11 Mar 1767; 7. Ezra, b. 13 Dec 1768, m. 25 Dec 1791, Ruth Darby, he d. 11 June 1793; 8. Abigail, m. June 1784; 9. Lovicea, m. 19 Apr 1796, Joseph Darby.

Line of Descent: Anna Calef, No. 57; Jonathan Wood, No. 28, Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Stephen Calef/ Califf, No. 114. Sgt. Revolutionary War;

1. VITAL RECORDS OF WESTMINSTER, MA, Pub. by Franklin P Rice, Worcester, MA, 1908, Pages 19, 124 and 216.

2. DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN REVOLUTION PATRIOT INDEX, 1776 D St., Wash. D.C. 20006, Nov 1969, Page 109.

3. Heywood, William Sweetzer, HISTORY OF WESTMINSTER, MA. 1728-1893, Vox Populi Press, S.W. Huse & Co., Lowell, MA, 1893, Pages 124, 127, and 216.

4. VITAL RECORDS OF WALTHAM, MA. Pub. by New England Historic Genealogical Soc., Boston, 1904, Pages 124, 127 and 216.

5. Bond, Henry, Genealogies and Families and Descendants of Early Settlers of Watertown, MA, Little Brown and Co., Philadelphia, 1855, Vol. 1, Page 149.

Elijah Thomas, No. 116, Revolutionary War Soldier.

Born - 14 Jul 1744, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA to Henry Thomas, No. 232 and Ruth Nelson, No. 233.

Married - 20 Dec 1764, Martha Pratt, No. 117.

Death - 10 Feb 1829, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA.

Elijah served as a Private in the Revolutionary War in 1776, and as a Corporal in 1778 and 1780.

Martha Pratt, No. 117.

Born - 22 Jul 1746 to Joseph Pratt, No. 234 and Kesiam -----, No. 235.

Death - 31 March 1810, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA.

Featured Child: Abner Thomas, No. 58, (First born).

Other Children: 2. Keziah, b. 16 Mar 1767, m. 18 Sept 1796, Asa Hackett; 3. Ruth, b. 6 Jul 1768; m. probably Samuel Howland; 4. Charity, b. 26 Mar 1771, m. 13 Oct 1793, probably Zebedee Thomas; 5. Lucy, b. 26 Aug 1772; 6. Jonathan, b. 23 Aug 1774; 7. Joanna, b. 14 Jun 1776.

Line of Descent: Abner Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Elijah Thomas, No. 116, Revolutionary War Soldier;

1. Raymond, John, Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MA, Thomas Family Publications, 1980, Page 16.

2. Church of L.D.S. Microfiche, Sept 1981, for birth of Martha Pratt.

Jedediah Thomas Jr., No. 118.

Birth - 19 Feb 1726/7, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA to Jedediah Thomas Sr., No. 236 and Lois Nelson, No. 237.

Married -(Perhaps first wife was Hannah Cushman) ,Married 28 Dec 1749, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA, second wife, Keziah Churchill, No. 119.

Death, 19 Dec 1749, Hart.

Keziah Churchill, No. 119:

Born - 1734.

Death - 21 June 1800, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA, age 66 years, 3 months and 28 days.

Featured Child: Abia Thomas, No. 59. (Eighth born).

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 3 May 1751, d. 28 Jun 1751; 2. Martha, b. 15 Feb 1753, m. 27 Nov 1777, James Thomas, d. 11 Oct 1825; 3. Nelson, b. 25 Jan 1759; 4. Churchill, b. 30 Nov 1761; 5. Kezia, b. 11 Feb 1765, m. 13 Sept 1787, Samuel Thomas, d. btn. 1839-59; Zebedee, b. 15 Feb 1768; 7. Jedediah, b. 19 Jul 1771, d. 2 Jul 1773.

Line of Descent: Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jedediah Thomas Jr. No 118.

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 517 N. Circle Drive., Itasca, Il. 60143, Page 18.

2. VITAL RECORDS TOWN CLERK, MIDDLEBORO, MA. for death of Kezia, wife of Jedediah Thomas.

3. MIDDLEBORO MA VITAL RECORDS as reported in THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT, Vol. 18, Pub. by MA Soc. of Mayflower Descendants, Boston, 1916, Page 82, for marriage of Jedediah Thomas Jr. and Keziah Churchill.

Thomas Wilcox, No. 120.

Born - Abt. 1728, E. Greenwich, Kent, RI, to Stephen Wilcox, No. 240 and Alice Brownell, No. 241.

Married - 8 Oct 1757, Warick, Kent, RI to Renewed Wicks/Weeks., No. 121.

Renewed (Newey) Wicks/Weeks, No. 121.

Born - 1 Apr, 17-- to Benjamin Wicks/Weeks, No 242 and Alice Bennett, No. 243.

Featured Child: Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60.

Other Children: Thomas; Caleb; Benjamin, b. 5 Jul 1763, m. Thankful Worden; Stephen; Stutley; Phoebe; Lydia; Hazzard.

Line of Descent; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Wilcox, No. 120.

1. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt. 205, Athens, PA. 18810, Pages 6 and 7.

2. Vital Records of Rhode Island 1636-1850, 1st Series by James N. Arnold, Vol 1, Pub. by Auspices of General Assembly, Providence, RI 1891.

3. Church LDS 1984 Microfiches, 1. Batch A457386, Sheet 1586, Page 4927; 2. Batch 7217226, Sheet 69, Page 4927, Film 820429/0; 3. Batch C501991, Sheet 3081, Page 4927.

David Allen Sr., No. 124.

Born - 23 Dec 1739, Sherburne, MA, to Nehemiah Allen, No. 248 and Mary Parker No. 249.

Married - 10 Mar 1763, Charlton, Worchester, MA to Experience Streeter, No. 125.

Death - 28 Aug 1825, E. Smithfield, Bradford, PA.

Burial - Wood Cemetery, E. Smithfield, PA. His marker reads, "Dea. David Allen - Died Aug 28, 1825, Aged 85 Years."

David Allen Sr. from Massachusetts, moved to Halifax, Windham, VT. After some of his children settled in Bradford County, PA, (David, Joel, Jonathan, Ruth and Eunice), being an invalid, he would be brought all the way from Vermont, on a bed in a sleigh, in March 1818, by his son Joel.

Clement Heverly states, "He was a man of strong character, a zealous Baptist and exercised a splendid influence in the community".

Experience Streeter, No. 125.

Born - 15 Apr. 1728 to Samuel Streeter, No. 250 and Experience Haven, No. 251.

Featured Child: David Allen Jr. No. 62.

Other Children: Joel, m. Lydia Tucker, he d. 1875; Jonathan, m. 1/w Lois Calif, 2/w Eunice Smith, he d. 1844; Ruth, m. Stephen Calif, she d. 1847; Eunice, m. Jonathan Hall.

Line of Descent: David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for David Allen, Sr., No. 124.

1. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazil, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt 205, Athens, PA, 18810, Page 9.

2. Gravestone, Wood Cemetery, E. Smithfield, Bradford, PA.

3. VITAL RECORDS OF CHARLTON, MA, Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, Worchester, MA, 1905, Page 11, (Birth of David, S. of David and Experience and Page 119, (Marriage of David and Experience)

4. Heverly, Clement F., PIONEER AND PATRIOT FAMILIES OF BRADFORD COUNTY, PA. Bradford Star Print, 1913, Towanda, PA, Vol 1, Pages 252 and 253. Found at LDS Library, Mesa, AZ.

Ebenezer Goodenough/Goodenow, No. 126

Born - 21 Apr 1739, Marlboro, Middlesex, MA to Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252 and Lydia Rice, No. 253.

Married - 1 Apr 1762, Holden, Worchester, MA, to Tabitha Nickols, No. 127.

Death - 1829 (older than 90 years)

A detachment of men from Captain John Biglo's Company of Holden of Col. John Chandler Jr.'s Regiment marched in 1758 on the late alarm for the relief of fort William Henry, marching from Holden to Sheffield, 113 miles away. All served 17 days closing 19 Aug 1758. Among those men was Ebenezer Goodnow, aged 19. The next year in 1759 he served nine months.

Soon afterwards, (before 1763 when the birth of his first child was recorded), Ebenezer Goodenough removed to Guilford, Windham, VT. With a party of about eight men, they came into the town by the way of Broad Brook, beginning at the mouth of that stream on the Connecticut River in Vernon and passing up on its banks. That was then the only road, and even that was impassable with teams. The first settlers had either to boil or pound their corn, or go 15 miles to mill with a grist upon their backs.

He was recorded in the census of 1771, In 1772 he had a household of seven and in 1790 the U.S. Census showed him with 1 male over 16, 2 under 16 and 6 females.

Tabitha Nickols, No. 127.

Born - About 1740.

Death - 15 Jul 1803, Guilford, Windham, VT.

Featured Child: Abigail Goodenough, No. 63. (Fifth born).

Other Children: (All children born in Guilford, VT) 1. Betsey, b. 19 Mar 1763, m. 26 Nov 1789; 2. Tabitha, b. 30 May 1765, m. Daniel Boyden, she d. 14 Oct 1830; 3. Anna, b. 9 Jun 1768; 4. Levine, b. Mar 1771, d. 14 Apr 1771; 6. Ebenezer b. 31 Aug 1773, d. Jun 1775; 7. Ebenezer, b. 16 Jun 1776, m. 4 Jul 1799 Milley Rows; 8. Asa, b. 25 Feb 1778, m. 2 Jun 1800, Lydia Darlin; 9. Eunice, b. 30 Jul 1781.

Line of Descent: Abigail Goodenough, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ebenezer Goodenough, No. 126.

1. INDEX OF BIRTH AND DEATH RECORDS, TOWN OF GUILFORD, VT, Book C, Page 366 for Betsey and Book D, Page 406 for the rest of births.

2. INDEX OF MARRIAGES, TOWN OF GUILFORD, VT, for Asa, Book A, Page 22, Ebenezer Jr., Page 24, Book A2 for Abigail, Page 315 and Page 352 for Betsey.

3. U.S. CENSUS, WINDHAM COUNTY, VT. Guilford Town, 1790.

4. Thompson, Zadock, HISTORY OF VERMONT, Pub. by Chauncy Goodrich, Burlington, VT, 1842, Page 30.

5. VERMONT HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, Comp. by Abbe M. Hemenway, State Library, VT, 1923, Page 4.

6. OFFICIAL HISTORY OF GUILFORD, VT., Pub. by Town of Guilford and Broad Brook Grange, No. 151, 1961.

7. Estes, David Foster, THE HISTORY OF HOLDEN, MASSACHUSETTS 1684-1894, C.F. Lawrence and Co. Press, Worcester, MA 1894, Page 162.

8. VITAL RECORDS OF HOLDEN, MASSACHUSETTS TO END OF YEAR 1849, Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, 1904, Page 136.

William Neff Sr., No. 152.

Born - 16 Mar 1708/9 Westerly, RI. to Clement Neff, No. 304 and Mary --------- No. 305.

Baptized - 24 June 1725, Windham, CT. and Owned the Covenant, 10 October 1725, at Hampton Congregational Church, Windham, CT.

Married 11 June 1733, Windham, CT., Grace Webster, No. 153.

Death - March 1749, age 40 years.

Dorothy Neff Curry's research states, "On 22 Feb. 1732, William's father, Clement Neff, gave 'for love to son William my 100 acre lot on which I now dwell with all buildings, fence privileges in consideration of the help and comfort in my old age and the help he shall afford his mother Mary,'etc. In Sept. of 1734, William, who then had a wife and son Benjamin, deeded this farm back to his 'Honored Father Clement Neff' and in return 'Clement Neff by deed of gift to dutiful son William of Windham' gave him an 86 1/2 acre piece of land bordering on Merick Brook, the 'twelfe hundred lot' in the 'west tear....to my son William as his full portion of my estate.' William did not keep the farm his father gave him very long. On 21 Dec. 1736 he sold 30 acres of it for 6 Pounds to his father-in-law, Benjamin Webster. This must have been practically a gift, considering the way land values were soaring at that time."

William bought and sold farmland, owning at one time or another a tract of land on both sides of Little River, about 60 acres on each side, and 25 acres 'lying northwardly from Beaver Brook Hill in s Windham'.

William left no will, his estate administration going to his widow. The inventory of personal property was extensive, including iron skillets, tramel, pewter plates, wooden dishes, a pillion, feather beds and bolsters, shoe making implements, a warming pan, a woolen wheel, plus other furniture, cows, calves, and a horse. Later, Benjamin, Thomas, Joseph and Ruth sold their share of the estate to William Neff Jr.

Grace Webster, No. 153.

Born - 18 Aug 1713, Beverly, MA to Benjamin Webster, No. 306 and Ruth Hebard Gray, No. 307.

Death - Before 1768, Windham, CT.

Featured Child: William Neff Jr., No. 76. (Third born)

Other Children: 1. Benjamin, b. 16 May 1734; 2. Ruth, b. 31 May 1737; 4. Martha, b. 4 Oct. 1742; 5. Thomas, b. 31 July 1744; 6. Joseph b. 27 July 1746; 7. Judah, bap. 30 Oct 1749.

Line of Descent: William Neff Jr., No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Neff Sr. No. 152.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA., Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958. Available at AZ State Library and L.D.S. film.

Samuel Coburn, No. 154

Born - Concord, MA.

Married - 16 Nov 1727, Elisabeth Nott, No. 155 at Windham, CT.

Burial - Hampton, CT.

Featured Child: Mary Coburn, No. 77.

Line of Descent: Mary Coburn, No. 77; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Coburn, No. 154:

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23,1665, HAVERHILL, MA. Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958. Available at AZ State Library and L.D.S. film.

2. Windham CT Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 89 for birth of Mary to Samuel Coburn and Elizabeth.

3. Windham Vital Records, CT., Vol 2, Page 72 for marriage of Mary Coburn to William Neff.

Ebenezer Deans/Daynes/Daines Jr., No. 156.

Born - 9, April or Sept, 1712, Norwich, New London, CT to Ebenezer Deans, No. 312 and Mercy/Mary Luddington, No. 313.

Married - 9 Nov 1738, Deborah Monroe/Munroe, No. 157, Cantebury, Windham, CT.

Death - 22 May, 1753, Cantebury, Windham, CT.

Deborah Monroe, No. 157.

Born - 12 Jan 1713, Canterbury, CT to David Munroe, No. 314 and Deborah How, No. 315.

Death - 1787, Canterbury, CT.

Featured Child: Ebenezer, No. 78. (First born, 30 Sept 1739)

Other Children: Deborah; Josiah, b. 21 Mar 1741; Hannah, b. 9 Sept 1748.

Line of Descent: Ebenezer Deans, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ebenezer Dains, No. 156:

1. Church of L.D.S. Microfische, Batch 8317106, Sheet 96.

2. Cantebury Vital Records, CT, Vol 1, Page 120 for marriage of Ebenezer and Mary Durffey.

3. Windham Vital Records for birth of Ebenezer Deans, son of Ebenezer and Deborah, Vol 1, Page 202.

4. Canterbury, Windham CT Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 120 for marriage of Ebenezer Deans Jr. and Deborah Monrow.

5. Norwich CT Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 67, for birth of Ebeneser Danes, son of Ebeneser and Marey.

6. Windham, CT, Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 56, for death of Ebenezer Deans.

7. Church of L.D.S., IGI Microfische, 1984 for ages of children.

8. Munroe, Richard S., HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE LEXINGTON, MASSACHUSETTS MUNROES, Florence MA, Copyright 1966, Pages 1-10 Inc..

Pieter Hoff, No. 160.

Born - (Note: In Gen. & Biographical Rec., Vol 87, No. l, P. 219, it states, "The late Walter Meserole, for many years Secretary of the Holland Society of New York, is the authority for the statement that Pieter Hoff, husband of Cathrina Brokaw, was a descendant of Laurens Jurianse Haff 'who came to Long Island from Brazil in 1654, and that he was one of a considerable number of Newtown men who went from Long Island to the Raritan Valley about the same time.'" Granville Hough places Pieter Huff as the son of Derrick Paululzen and Alghie Covert. It is interesting to note that Pieter Hoff named his third son Dirck.)

Married - Cathrina Brokaw/Bragaw, No. 161, abt. 1704 in the New York Dutch Church.

Pieter and Cathrina removed to Raritan, N.J. The first seven of the children were baptized at the Raritan Dutch Church.

Cathrina Brokaw/Bragaw, No. 161.

Baptized - 14 Mar 1686 to Bourgon Broucard, Immigrant Ancestor, No. 322 and Catherine Le Fefevre, Immigrant Ancestor, No. 323, at New York Dutch Church.

Featured Child: Isaac Hoff, No. 80. (Seventh born)

Other Children: l. Pieter, bap. 28 Aug 1705; 2. Borgon, bap. 3 Aug 1707, m/1 Frances Du Bois, m/2 Neeltje Vanderbilt; 3. Dirck, bap. 30 Oct 1709, m. Cornelia; 4. Catharina, bap. 30 Apr 1712, m. Henry Stevens; 5. Egjen (Jannetje), bap. 18 May 1715, m. Brogun Brokaw; 6. Gertrude (Maria) bap. 31 Jul 1717, m. Abraham Titsworth; 8. John b. abt. 1723; 9. Elizabeth, bap. 25 Jan 1728, m. probably Abraham Brokaw.

Line of Descent: Isaac Hoff, No 80; Abraham Huff/Hough No. 40; Isaac A. Huff, No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. l.

References for Pieter Hoff, No. 160.

1. NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, Vol 86, No. 1, 1955, Pages 5,6, and 7.

2. Letters and Books of Prof. Granville W. Hough, 3438B Bahia Blanca West, Laguna Hills, Ca. 92653.

Peter Van Nest, No. 162.

Birth - 1690-1700, to Pieter Van Nest, No. 324 and Margaret Crocheron, No. 325.

Married - Magdalena Du Bris, No. 163. at Old Dutch Church of Kingston, NJ. 20 Oct 1718.

Death - Aft. 1768; will dated 9 Jul 1768.

Magdalena Du Bris, No. 163.

Birth - abt. 1690-1700.

Featured Child: Catrina Van Nest, No 81. (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Margaritis, b. 14 Oct 1719; 2. Jacob, b. 19 Mar 1721; 3. Pieter, b. 29 Sept 1723; 5. Johannes, b. 13, June 1725; 6. Magdalina bap. 11 Jul 1736.

Line of Descent: Catrina Van Nest, No. 81; Abraham Huff, No. 40; Isaac A. Huff, No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Peter Van Nest, No. 162.

1. INDEX OF WILLS, INVENTORIES IN THE OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE, DAVID CRATER, SECT. OF STATE, Vol 11, 1913, State of New Jersey.

2. Church of L.D.S. Microfische 1981, Page 9,899-P17, Batch 7232025, Serial Sheet 48. This was taken from Redington Baptisms From 1720 - Redington Reformed Dutch Church (GS No. 974944 H2s V4)

3. Church L.D.S. Microfische, Batch 846301, Sheet 1, Film 1395734/0.

Jacob Vanderhoof, No. 188

Born - 7 Mar 1725, Hackensack, Bergen, NJ to Cornelius Van Der Hoef, No. 376 and Elizabeth Louweryns Ackerman, No. 377.

Married - 20 May, 1784, Maria Outwater, No. 189, Hackensack, Bergen, NJ,

Death - Aft. 1790, probably Orange Co., NY.

Maria Outwater, No. 189.

Born amd baptized - 24 Sept 1732, Hackensack, Bergen, NJ, to Jacob Franszen Outwater, No. 378 and Martyntje Bertholf, No. 379.

Featured Child: Thomas Vanderhoof, No. 94. Fifth born.

Other Children: 1. Martyntje, bap. 18 Jun 1749; 2. Cornelius, bap. 29 Sept 1751; 3. Elizabeth, bap. 9 Dec 1753; 4. Jacob, bap 14 Jan 1756; 6. Hendrick, bap. 27 Sep 1760; 7. Margrietje, bap. 1 Aug 1762; 8. Abraham, bap. 4 Nov 1764; 9 Hendrekye, bap. 7 Sep 1766; 10. Peter, bap. 27 Nov 1768.

Line of Descent: Thomas Vanderhoof, No. 94; Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47; Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23; Eleanor Gawthrop, No. 11, Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

Richard Lory Sr., No. 208

Born - Mid.. 1600s at St. Anthony, Cornwall, England

Married - Emelyn Kyner, No. 209

Richard Lory was one in a line of Lorys, spelled Lowry, Larye, and Lawry traced back to 1327 in this area. The derivation probably is Old Welsh, Llywri from Llyw. In 1327 a Richard Lawry appears in the subsidy rolls of St. Keverne.

Featured Child: Richard Lory Jr. No. 104.

Line of Descent: Richard Lory Jr. No. 104; Jacob Lory No. 52; John Lory No. 26; Therisa Lory No. 13; Albert Trenery No. 6; Mabel Trenery No. 3, Edith Smith No. 1.

References for Richard Lory, No. 208.

1. Shepherd, Letta Lory, THE LORYS OF CORNWALL, Published by the author 1962, 446 Water St., Platteville, WI. Found at Church of Latter Day Saints Film No. 1016928.

2. Church of Latter Day Saints microfische, Page 12,683, Batch C053192, Serial No. 4475 and Page 12,683, Batch C022222, Serial No. 4401.

Abraham Wood, Jr., No. 224.

Born - 16 Apr 1684, Concord, MA. to Abraham Wood Sr., No 448 and Sarah Dakin, No. 449.

Married - Hannah ------, No. 225, (Probably at Sudbury).

Death - 11 July 1742, Sudbury, MA.

Abraham and Hannah lived in Sudbury until after the birth of the first child and then moved to Concord, living there until 1729, when they moved back to Sudbury, living there until their deaths.

While at Sudbury, he was one of many partners in the Land Bank of 1740, an unfortunate financial experiment, which was an attempt to issue currency based upon real estate.

Hannah ------, No. 225.

Death - 7 Nov 1746, Sudbury, MA.

Featured Child: Nathan Wood, No. 112, Revolutionary War Patriot. (Seventh born).

Other Children: 1. Samuel, b. 17 Mar 1710; 2. Cornelius; 3. Hannah, b. 27 Feb 1713; 4. Ruth, b. 6 May 1716; 5. Rebecca, b. 17 Mar 1717; 6. Abigail, b. 15 Jan 1720.

Line of Descent: Nathan Wood, No. 112; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224;

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD WHO SETTLED IN CONCORD, MASSACHUSETTS, Alvord and Son Printer, 1882, Page 16.

2. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol. L, 1896, Pub. by the Society, Boston, Pages 187 - 191 Inc.. (Regarding land bank)

Ahijah/Ahiga Haynes, No. 226.

Born - 16 Oct 1701, Sudbury, MA. to James Haynes, No. 452 and Sarah Noyes, No. 453.

Married - 18 Jan 1726/7 Sudbury, MA to Elizabeth Smith, No. 227.

Death - 1787, Sudbury, MA.

Elizabeth Smith, No. 227.

Born - 15 Apr 1704, Sudbury, MA to Thomas Smith, No. 454 and Elizabeth ----- No. 455.

Death - 2 Jan 1778, Sudbury, MA.

Featured Child: Rebecca Haynes, No. 113. (Fourth born).

Other Children: (All children born at Sudbury.) 1. Aaron, b. 25 Dec, 1727; 2. Israel, b. 11 Dec 1728; 3. Sarah, b. 18 Feb 1729/30, d. 20, Jan 1730/31; 5. Mary, b. 20 May 1733; 6. Mary, b. 27 Jan 1735/36; 7. Eunice, b. 10 Feb 1737; 8. Moses, b. 5 Feb 1741/42.

Line of Descent: Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ahijah Haynes, No. 226;

1. Bailey, Frederich W., EARLY MA MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1800 - THREE BOOKS IN ONE, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore 1963, Page 89.

2. THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, 1893, Boston, Vol XLVII, Page 1893.

3. VITAL RECORDS OF SUDBURY, MA TO YEAR 1850, Pub. bu New England Historical Soc., Boston, MA, 1903, Page 133 and 268.

4. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Vol. 2. Page 533.

Henry Thomas, No. 232.

Born - Abt. 1702, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA to David Thomas No. 464 and Abigail Wood, No. 465.

Baptized - 11 Sept 1715.

Married 30 Nov 1726, Middleboro, to Ruth Nelson, No. 233.

Death - 11 May 1763, Middleboro.

Ruth Nelson, No. 233.

Born - 25 Feb 1705/6 Middleboro, MA to Thomas Nelson No. 466 and Hope Huckins, No. 467.

Death - 4 Jan 1771, Middleboro.

Featured Child: Elijah Thomas, No. 116, (Seventh born).

Other Children: 1. Abigail, b. 7 Sept 1727, m. 23 Aug 1757, Ebenezer Hackett; 2. Ruth, b. 8 Oct 1729; 3. Barzillai, b. 28 Jul 1731; 4. Moses, b. 25 May 1734; 5. Henry, b. 1 Mar 1738/9, d. 1796; 6. Jonathan, b. 31 Aug 1741; 8. Ebenezer, b. 4 Sept 1746; 9. Enoch, b. 10 Aug 1748.

Line of Descent: Elijah Thomas, No. 116; Abner Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Henry Thomas, No. 232.

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 517 N. Circle Dr., Itasca, Il. 60143, 1980, Page 10.

Joseph Pratt, No. 234.

Born - Probably 28 June 1707, Plympton, Plymouth, MA to Joseph Pratt and Martha Lazell.

Married - Intentions posted 20 Mar 1734, Plympton, Plymouth, MA to Kesiam Lewis, No. 235.

Kesiam Lewis, No. 235.

Baptized - 22 Mar 1713, Middleboro, MA to Eleazer Lewis, No. 470 and Mary ----, No. 471.

Featured Child, Martha Pratt, No. 117.

Other Children: Marcy, b. 2. Apr 1743; Joseph, b. 2 June 1752; and Jonathan b. 26 Mar 1754.

Line of Descent: Martha Pratt, No. 117; Abner Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Joseph Pratt, No. 234;

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MA, First Ed., Thomas Family Publications, 1980, Page 16.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF PLYMPTON, MA TO YEAR 1850, Pub. by New England Historic Gen. Soc., Boston, MA, 1923, Pages 157, 340, and 364.

3. VITAL RECORDS, TOWN CLERK, MIDDLEBOROUGH, MA. (For birth of Keziah).

4. Sept 1981 Microfische - Church L.D.S., Page 27813, Batch C501231, Serial Sheet 3234. (For possible birth of Joseph, No. 234).

Jedediah Thomas Sr., No. 236.

Born - 19 Aug 1698, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA to Jeremiah Thomas, No. 472 and Lydia Howland No. 473.

Married - 12 Mar 1723/4, Middleboro, to Lois Nelson, No. 237.

Death - 27 Dec 1777, Middleboro.

Lois Nelson, No. 237.

Born - 19 Apr 1704, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA to Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and 474 and Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475.

Death - 9 Mar 1799, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA, age 95.

Featured Child: Jedediah Thomas Jr., No. 118. (Second born).

Other Children: 1. Hope, b. 16 Nov 1724, m. 28 Dec 1741, Elijah Clapp; 3. Elizabeth, b. 10 Feb 1728/9, m. 26 Apr 1748, Moses Sturtevant Jr.; Lois, b. 4 Apr 1732, m. 12 Oct 1749, James Shaw; 5. Mercy, b. 5 Mar 1734/5, m. 26 July 1750, George Shaw Jr., d. Feb 1825; 6. Abiah, b. 3 Aug. 1737, m. 23 Mar 1758, Capt. Nehemiah Allen, d. 12 May 1825; 7. Joanna, b. 6 Apr 1739, m. 24 Jul 1760, John Harlow; 9. Foxel, b. 12 Sept 1746.

Line of Descent: Jedediah Thomas Jr., No. 118; Abiah Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jedediah Thomas Sr. No. 236.

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 517 N. Circle Dr., Itasca, Il 60143, 1980, Pages 11 and 18.

2. Davis, William T., GEN. REGISTER OF PLYMOUTH FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1977, Page 260.

3. DEATH RECORDS, TOWN CLERK, MIDDLEBORO, MA, Book 1B for death of Lois Thomas.

4. MARRIAGE RECORD, TOWN CLERK, MIDDLEBORO, MA, Book 1, Page 55, for marriage, Jedidiah and Lois.

Stephen Wilcox, (Third), No. 240.

Born - Abt. 1692 Richmond, Washington Co., RI to Stephen Wilcox, No. 480 and first wife, Susanna Briggs, No. 481.

Married Alice Brownell, No. 241, Married second, Lydia Gardner Jenkins. widow of John.

Alice Brownell, No. 241.

Born - 2 Dec. 1695, to William Brownell, No 482 and Sarah Smiton, No. 483.

Death - Between Jan 1742 and Apr 1744.

In her father's will, written 16 Nov 1714 and proved in 1715 he leaves "Alice, aged 20, a featherbed."

Featured Child: Thomas Wilcox, No. 120, Sixth born.

Other Children: 1. William, b. abt. 1715 at N. Kingston, Washington, RI, m. Elizabeth -----; 2. Stephen, b. abt. 1717, N. Kingston, Washington, RI, m. Mary Sheffield; d. 17 Oct 1760; 3. Benjamin, b. abt. 1720, Greenwich, Kent, RI. m. Rachel Bennet, d. 10 Jan 1760; 4. Susanna, b. abt. 1724, Greenwich, Kent, RI, m. John James; 5. Mary, b. abt. 1726, Greenwich, Kent, RI; m. ---- Casper; 7. Smiton, b. abt. 1730 Greenwich, Kent, RI, m. Bethany Tolman; 8. Sarah, b. abt. 1732, Greenwich, Kent, RI, m. --- Gardner.

Line of Descent: Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Stephen Wilcox No. 240.

1. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt. 205, Athens, PA, 18810, Pages 5 and 6.

Benjamin Weeks/Wicks, No. 242.

Born - 18 Aug 1716, Warwick, Kent County, RI, to Thomas Wickes, No. 484 and Ann Cole, No. 485.

Married - 15 Feb 1738, Alice Bennett, No. 243.

Death - 24 Mar 1757, Warwick, RI.

Alice Bennett, No. 243.

Born - 4 Apr 1717, Warwick, Kent, RI. to William Bennett Jr. No. 486 and Renewed Wood, No. 487.

Featured Child - Renewed Wicks, No. 121.

Other Children - Stukeley, b. 29 Sept 1743; Benjamin, b. 27 Mar 1745.

Line of Descent: Renewed Wicks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Benjamin Wicks, No. 242:

1. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt. 205, Athens, PA, 18810.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF RHODE ISLAND 1636-1850, First Series by James N. Arnold, Vol. 1, Pub. by Auspices of General Assembly, Providence, RI, 1891, E. Greenwich, Births and Deaths.

3. Church of LDS Microfische, Batch c 501991, Sheet 3081, Page 4, 927 and Batch 7217226, Sheet 69, Page 4927, Film No. 820429/none and Batch A457368, Sheet 1586, Page 4927.

Nehemiah Allen, No. 248.

Born - 22 Apr 1699, and baptized 21 May 1699, Medfield, MA to Joseph Allen, No. 496 and Hannah Sabin, No. 497.

Married, 1722, Mary Parker, No. 249.

Death - 1 Nov 1785, Sturbridge, MA.

Nehemiah sold his right of inheritance to his brother Noah and settled first in Sherburne, where all but the possible exception of Timothy, were born, removing to Sturbridge about 1745.

Mary Parker, No. 249.

Death - 27 Jan 1771, Sturbridge, MA.

Featured Child: David Allen, No. 124. (Tenth born)

Other Children: 1. Timothy, b. 5 Sept 1723, d. young; 2. Nehemiah, b. 22 July 1724, d. young; 3. Hannah, b. 29 July 1725; 4. Eliphalet, b. 24 Aug 1727; 5. Nehemiah, b. 17 Oct 1729; 6. John, b. 13 Feb 1731/2; 7. Jacob, b. 24 Feb 1733/4; 8. Abel, b. 20 Feb 1735/6, d. 1820, age 84; 9. Mary, b. 16, Apr 1738; 11. Abigail, b. 23 Dec 1741; m. 15 Mar 1764, Aeron Allen; 12. Timothy, b. Sturbridge, 25 Mar 1744; 13. Abner, b. 22 Aug. 1746.

Line of Descent: David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Nehemiah Allen No. 248.

1. Hutchinson, Frank Allen, GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL SKETCHES OF THE ALLEN FAMILY OF DEDHAM AND MEDFIELD, MA., 1637 - 1890, Lowell, MA, 1896, Pages 19 and 20.

2. Allen, Joseph, GENEALOGICAL SKETCHES OF THE ALLEN FAMILY, NICHOLS AND NOYES, BOSTON, 1869, Pages 41 and 42.

3. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt 205, Athens, PA, 18810, Page 9.

Samuel Streeter, No. 250

Baptized - 7 Jan 1699/1700, at Cambridge, MA, the son of Samuel Streeter No. 500 and Mercy/Mary Horne, No. 501.

Married - 27 Jul 1719, Framingham, Middlesex, MA, Experience Haven, No. 251.

He settled early at Framingham, where he married and together they owned the covenant at church there on 14 May 1721. He sold his place in Framingham to his brother Stephen, 1 July 1729; at that time he was living at Hopkinton. In 1747 he was dismissed to the church in Sutton. Most of the births of his children were recorded in Hopkinton.

Experience Haven, No. 251.

Born - 23 Apr 1703, Lynn, Essex, MA. to Nathaniel Haven, No. 502 and Elizabeth Travers, No. 503.

Featured Child: Experience Streeter, No. 125. (Probably second born).

Other Children: 1. Joseph, bap. Framingham, 14 May, 1721; 3. Samuel, b. 9 July 1730; 4. Rebecca, b. 24 Nov 1732; 5. James, b. 17 Oct 1734; 6. Susannah, b. 4 Feb. 1736/7; 7. Daniel, b. 23 March, 1739, m. at Sturbridge, 16 April 1761, Mary Jones, d. at Spencer, 28 Mar. 1814; 8. Johathan, b. 2 July 1741, m. Abigail; 9. Mercy, b. 1743.

Line of Descent: Experience Streeter, No. 125; David Allen Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Streeter, No. 250.

1. Harris, Edward Doubleday, NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER FOR YEAR 1882, Vol.. 36, Published at the Society House, 18 Somerset St., Pages 163 and 164.

2. Church of LDS Microfische for April 1984, Page 35272 and 1986, Page 35,266 for the name Streeter.

Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252.

Born - Marlborough, MA, 16 Jul 1704 or 1706 to Samuel Goodenow Jr., No. 504 and Sarah Brigham, No. 505.

Married - Marlborough, MA, 20 Feb 1727, Lydia Rice, No. 253., 2/w 28 Sep 1748 Ester Rice.

Death - 25 Sept 1803.

Lydia Rice, No. 253.

Born - To Edward Rice, No. 506, and Lidiah Fairbanks, No. 507.

Death - 4 Dec 1747.

Featured Child: Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126, (Fifth born).

Other Children: Ithmar, b. 14 Apr 1728; Lydia, b. 21 Dec 1729; Jonathan, b. 5 Jan 1734/5; Levi, b. 21 Apr 1737; Submit, b. 3 Dec 1747, d. 26 Mar 1748; Surviah, b. 10 Jun 1742; Tabitha, b. 27 June 1744, m. 10 Apr 1761 Zabadiah Wallis.

Line of Descent: Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252:

1. VITAL RECORDS OF MARLBOROUGH, MA TO THE END OF THE YEAR 1849. Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, 1908, Page 82, Births and Page 157, Marriages.

2. Rice, Charles Elmer, BY THE NAME OF RICE, A HISTORICAL SKETCH OF DEACON EDMUND RICE, THE PILGRIM 1594-1663, The Williams Printing Co., Williams OH, Page 47.

3. Fairbanks, Lorenzo Sales, FAIRBANKS FAMILY IN AMERICA, Carl Rogers and Stephen Crabtree, Printers, Orem, Utah, 1971, Page 48.

Clement Neff, No. 304.

Born - 29 Mar 1674 Haverhill, Essex, MA. to William Neff, No. 608 and Mary Corliss, No. 609.

Married - 6 Oct 1689, Mary Button, No 385.

Death - Between May 17 and 3 June 1736 at Stonington, CT.

Burial: Probably at Cedar Swamp Cemetery nearby where Thomas and Eleazer Brown are buried- no stone.

Clement Neff removed to Westerly, RI as there is a sale on 5 Apr 1708 of 50 acres of land by Thomas Reynalds for 50 pounds. He also paid 1 pound 9 d for a share in common land in Sept. 1711. On Oct 1711 he is involved in a quit claim with a group of men in Westerly.

A deed establishing Clement Neff of Westerly and son of William was recorded December 25, 1734 to Joseph Neff. "Know All men by these presents that I Clement Neff of the Town of Westerly in the Province of Rhode Island on the consideration of fourteen pounds part in hand paid and the Rest Secured by Bill under the Hand of my brother Joseph Neff of Haverhill in Essex in New England Do hereby acquit all Manner of claime from all and every part both real and Personal of Ye estate of my Father William Neff of Haverhill Decd and of my Mother Mary Neff both for myself and my Heirs forever. Witness my hand and seal this 32 Day of October 1711. Clement Neff and Seal, Witnesses; Josiah Gage and Jon Lad."

"Windham Sep 16th 1734 Mr Clement Neff the Subscriber to the above written Instrument personally appeared and Acknowledged the same to be his Act and Deed-- Before me Richard Abbe Justice of the Peace."

On 23 Mar 1716 he and wife Mary sold 63 acres for 125 pounds in Westerly and even though he was now a freeman of Westerly, he removed to Hampton, Windom CT. There he purchased from Joseph Dingley on 28 June 1715 for 42 pounds 100 acres "situat lying and being in the northe easterly part of a sd Windham and is the fourth lot in the second tear and the first bound westerly by the highway a hundred rod to a white oak stake from thence northerly by a hundred acre lot of Mr. Webb's and sixty rod to a sassifax from thence easterly by a hundred acre lot of Mr Sam Whiting a hundred rod to a stake from thence southerly by Christopher Bidlakes land a hundred and sixty rod to the first mentioned bounds."

There were three purchases of land in 1723; from Daniel Edward on 9 May for 100 acres, from Joshua Lassal on 16 July for 100 acres and from Joshua Lassal 86 1/2 acres on the Merrick Brook. Much of this land he later sold, some to his son William who later deeded it back to his father. He made a net profit of these land transactions of 461 pounds plus the 86 1/2 farm he gave to son William.

Clement then moved his family to Stonington, CT, purchasing for 600 pounds 300 acres located on "Breakneck Hill", now found on Route 84 from New London, CT. to Providence, just beyond where route 2 from Westerly to Norwich intersects it, and in that part of Stonington which is now the town of North Stonington, CT. On 4 Feb 1737 he sold 69 of the 300 acres getting back half of what he had paid for all 300 acres.

Not only was he an excellent farmer of cattle, horses, sheep and hogs but he had a shoe business and there are several mentions of him being a cordwainer or maker of shoes.

Clement Neff's will was dated 17 May 1746 (Present File No 3817 at CT State Library). In it, among other things, he bequeathed to "my dear and well beloved wife Mary Neff one hundred acres of land that lies together joining to the dwelling house together with the dwelling house and all my household goods and all my cattle, horses, kine, sheep, hogs and all my moveable estate--" To his "dear son, William Neff, the sum of five pounds money of ye old tenor to be paid in twelve months after my decease."

In his will and his wife's dated April 1752 (Folder 2826 Probate Dept., CT State Library) appears the phrases showing their firm Christian beliefs-- In his, "I give and bequeath my soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it me nothing doubting that at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the Almighty power of God. That gave it me in and through the merits of my most beloved Lord and Savior Jesus Christ."

Mary Button, No. 305.

Born - 1689, Westerly or Stonington to Matthias Button, No. 610 and Mary Lanphere, No. 611.

Death - 1752, Windham, CT.

Featured Child: William Neff, No. 152, (Second born)

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 7 June 1707, m. 23 Feb 1750 Christopher Lewis; 3. Clement Jr. b. 17 May 1711; 4. Thomas, b. 12 Mar 1713/14; 5. Jerusha, b. 1715; 6. Ann, b. 3 Aug 1723, m. Elias Button.

Line of Descent: William Neff, No. 152; William Neff Jr. No. 76; Rufus Neff No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Clement Neff No. 304.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA. Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958. Available AZ ST Library & LDS Film.

Benjamin Webster, No. 306.

Born - Salem, Mass. to Benjamin Webster, No. 612.

Married - 28 Apr 1712 to Ruth Hebard (Gray), No. 307, Beverly MA. Marriage Intention, 8 Nov 1712.

Ruth Hebard Gray, No 307.

Born - 6 Aug 1713 at Beverly, MA to John Heberd, No. 614 and Ruth Walden, No. 615.

Married 1/h John Gray, 28 April 1704 at Beverly MA.

Death - 29 Feb 1711/12, Beverly MA.

Benjamin and Ruth Webster were living at Beverly, MA when their children were born. About 1726 they removed to Connecticut.

Benjamin and Ruth joined the Windham First Congregational Church, 6 Mar 1729, and the Hampton Congregational Church, 6 Mar 1731 on recommendation from the Windham church.

Benjamin bought for 36 Pounds 24 acres in the northeasterly part of Windham and is part of the first lot in the "north tear" of hundred acre lots which formerly belonged to John Bradstreet from Benjamin Bidlake. In 1776 he bought the 30 acres by Merick Brook from his son-in-law.

His will, written Jan. 1762 and probated Cantebury 27 June 1766 granted to his wife Ruth Webster, "my Dearly Loved wife the use and Improvement of all my lands and Real Estate together with ye use and Improvement of all my Personal and moveable estate During her natural Life". "I give my Daughter Grace Neff five shillings lawful money to be payed to her out of my estate --"

Ruth and John Gray, her children by 1/h moved to Windham CT and witnessed the will of Benjamin Webster, her husband. That day the court gave Mrs. Grace Neff guardianship for Ruth Neff, aged 12, William Neff aged 10 years next May, Thomas Neff aged 4 years next July, Martha Neff aged 7 years next Oct and Joseph Neff aged 3 years next July, all minors and heirs to Mr. William Neff late of Windham deceased.

Featured Child: Grace Webster, No. 153.

Other Children: By Ruth Hebard and John Gray; Ruth, John. By Benjamin Webster and Ruth Hebard Gray; Grace Webster, b. 18 Aug 1713, Ruth, William, Thomas, Martha, b. 12 July 1715, Joseph, Charity, b. 26 Feb. 1717, and Judith bap. 8 Mar. 1719.

References for Benjamin Webster, No. 306:

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA, Upper Montclair NJ, 1958, Available AZ State Library and L.D.S. films.

2. Vital Records of Beverly MA, Vol. 1, Births, Pub. by Topsfield Hist. Soc., Topsfield, MA, 1906.

3. Vital Records of Beverly MA, Vol.. 2, Marriages and Deaths, Topsfield Hist. Assn., Topsfield, MA, 1907, Pages 155. 330.

Ebenezer Daines Sr., No. 312.

Born - 27 Oct 1680, Norwich, New London, CT, to Abraham Daines, No. 624 and Sarah Peake, No. 625

Married - 17 Mar 1706/7 to Mercy Luddington, No. 313, at Canterbury/Norwich, Windham County, CT.

Death - 22 May 1753, Cantebury, Windham, CT.

Mercy Luddington, No. 313.

Born - 31 May 1691, Windham, Windham, CT to William Luddington, No. 626 and Mercy Bradfield, No. 627.

Death - 1 May 1773, Cantebury, Windham, CT.

Featured Child: Ebenezer Daines Jr. No. 156. (Third born)

Other Children: 1. Benajah, b. 7 Sept 1708; 2. Eleanor, b. 4 Feb. 1709; 4. Abigail, b. 27 Mar 1715; 5. Elizabeth, b. 20 Aug 1717; 6. Zerviah, b. 31 Mar 1721; 7. John, b. 21 Jun 1724.

Line of Descent: Ebenezer Daines Jr., No. 156; Ebenezer Deans, No. 78; Lucy Deans, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ebenezer Danes Sr. No. 312.

1. Norwich, CT Vital Records, Vol 1, Page 67 for marriage of Ebenezer Dains and Marey/Marcy Luddington.

2. Norwich Ct. Vital Records, Vol. 1, Page 67 for birth of son Ebeneser to Ebeneser and Marey.

3. Norwich, CT Vital Records for birth of Ebenezer, son of Abram, Vol 1, Page 31.

4. Church of L.D.S., I.G.A. Microfische, 1984, for birth of children.

David Munroe, No. 314.

Born - 6 Oct 1680, Lexington, MA to William Munroe, No. 628 and second wife Mary Ball, No. 629.

Married - About 1704, Deborah How, No. 315, of Concord, MA, at Plainfield, Windham County, CT.

Death - 19 June 1755, Canterbury, Windham, CT.

David Munroe migrated to Canterbury, Windham, CT in his youth just as that area opened up. In 1714 he purchased a farm of 136 acres from Samuel Adams and Obadiah Johnson, a deed recorded in Canterbury. A division of common lands occurred among those "who were settled inhabitants and paid to ye building of ye meeting house and minister's home", both completed in 1711. David Munroe received one and one-half shares.

In 1722 David and Deborah joined the church in Canterbury. By 1743 there arose a controversy over a sermon by its minister. A committee recommended the minister's dismissal and David and five others made written protests, criticizing their report. The committee then recommended that the six be expelled from the church, the result being that the minister was dismissed and the others remained.

In 1725 he receipted for Deborah's share of Samuel How's estate. That record of this transaction showed that when Mary How died in 1727 she called Deborah Monroe her daughter. David Munroe's own will was probated 8 Sept 1755.

Deborah How, No. 315.

Born - 19 Oct 1685, Concord, MA to Samuel How, No. 630 and second wife, Mary Nutting, No. 631.

Death - 1 Sept 1748, Cantebury, Windham, CT.

Featured Child: Deborah Munroe, No. 157, (Fifth born).

Other Children: 1. Deborah, b. 22 April 1705, d. 16 Sept 1705; 2. Mary, b. 9 Jan 1707, m. 23 Mar 1733, Benajah Deans, she d. 6 Oct 1795; 3. David. b. 23 Dec 1708; 4, Abigail, b. 10 Jan 1711; 6. Eleanor, b. 27 Sept 1715; 7. Elizabeth, b. 25 May 1718, m. 6 Jan 1737, Stephen Gates; 8. Samuel, b. 9 Sept 1720; 9. Sarah, b. 24 July

1723, m. 23 Feb 1743, Jedediah Ashcroft; 10; William, b. 5 Jan 1726, d. 6 Nov 1760; 11. Josiah, b. 11 Sept 1728.

Line of Descent: Deborah Munroe, No. 157; Ebenezar Deans, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for David Munroe, No. 314;

1. Munroe, Richard S., HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE LEXINGTON, MASSACHUSETTS MUNROES, Florence, MA, Copyright 1966, Pages l-10 Inc.

2. CONCORD, MA, BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS, 1635-1850, Printed by the Town, Page 28. (For birth of Debora How).

3. DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN COLONIST LINEAGE BOOK, Washington D.C., 1931, Page 38.

Bourgon Broucard/Brokaw, No. 322, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - France, a French Huguenot who fled to Mannheim, Germany.

Married - 1/w Marie du May, 1 Dec 1663. at Mannheim, Germany. 2/w Catherine Lefevre/Lefubure/Le Febre, 18 Dec 1666, at Mannheim, Germany. No. 323, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - After 6 Aug. 1712. Probably in the vicinity of Raritan, NJ.

Bourgon Brokaw, a French Huguenot or Walloon who fled to Mannheim, Germany, married there twice, and joined the Walloon Church there. He moved to Amsterdam, Holland, between June 1672 and March 1675.

In 1675 he came to New York and settled in Brooklyn in 1676 where he was assessed as owning about 11 1/2 morgens (about 23 acres) of land and valley and two cows. The next year he was at Midwout, where his wife was transferred from the Dutch Reformed Church of Brooklyn to the French Church in Manhattan by certificate. He moved in 1684 to Cripplebush in Bushwick, Long Island, owning a farm there and four years later to Dutch Kills, now a part of Long Island City. Here he bought a large estate which he sold in 1702. On June 21,1690 in association with Hans Tunis Couert, yeomen, bought land in Maspeth Kills, Newtown and on July 16, 1693, he bought 19 morgens and 400 rods of land there called the Mill Land. On Oct 30,1700 an Assembly bill for quieting the title of lands of ancient freeholders of Hellgate Neck, within the bounds of Newtown, on Long Island lost and by the time of its reintroduction in 1703 he had moved to Somerset County, NJ.

On May 9, 1702, he with son-in-law, John Coverson, bought from William Dockwra, a London Merchant, for 400 Pounds, two thousand acres of land in Somerset County bounded on the north and northwest by the Raritan and Millstone Rivers.

His wife, Catherine attended the christening of her grandson at the Raritan Dutch Church, 6 Aug 1712, and at that time she was called "wife of Beugon," not widow.

Featured Child; Cathrina Brokaw, No. 161. (11 child of Bourgon and 10th of Catherine)

Other Children: 1. Marie, bap. 1 Feb 1665, Mannheim, Germany, Child of Wife No. 1; 2. Jeanne, bap. 17 Nov 1667 or 1668, Mannheim, Germany, m. Johannes Covert; 3. Marie, bap. 6 Apr 1670, Mannheim, Germany, m. 14 Nov 1694, Myndert Wiltsee; 4. Catherine, bap. 9 June 1672, Mannheim, Germany; 5. Isaac, bap 21 Mar 1675,

Amsterdam, Holland; 6. Isaac, bap. 7 Aug 1676, Brooklyn, NY; 7. Jacob b. 1678; 8. Jan, bap. 14 Nov 1680, Flatbush, NY; 9. Peter, b. 1682; 10. Abraham, b. abt. 1684.

Line of Descent: Cathrina Brokaw, No. 161; Isaac Hoff, No. 80; Abraham Huff, No. 40; Isaac A. Huff, No. 20, Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Bourgon Broucard/Browkaw, No. 322, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, 1955, Vol 86, No. 1, Pages 5, 6, 7, 219, and 220.

2. SOMERSET COUNTY HISTORICAL QUARTERLY, Vol 5, 1916, Ed. by A. Van Doren Honeyman, Somerset Co. Hist. Soc. Pub., Church L.D.S. Library, Salt Lake City, UT, Page 123.

Pieter Van Nest, No. 324.

Baptized - 12 Oct 1653, at, Brooklyn, NY to Pieter Pieterson Van Nest No. 648 and Judith Rapalje, No. 649.

Married - 1 Apr 1684 to 1/w Margaret Crocheron, No. 325, (m. 2/w Tryntje Jans).

Death - 1727.

Margaret Crocheron/Croisson No. 325, of Staten Island.

Baptized - 1665. in New York.

Peter was a member of the Brooklyn Dutch church in 1677, settled next in Somerville, Somerset, NJ, and was a member of the Assembly of East New Jersey in 1699.

Featured Child: Pieter Van Nest, No. 162.

Other Children: Judith, b. 30 Sept 1685, Kingston, King, N.Y., m. Peter Brokaw, she d. 19 Oct 1762.

Line of Descent: Pieter Van Nest No. 162; Catrina Van Nest, No 81; Abraham Huff, No. 40; Isaac A. Huff, No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Pieter Van Nest Family No. 324.

1. THE GENEALOGICAL SOC. OF NEW JERSEY, 33 Lombardy St., Newark, NJ., 1925/26, Vol. 1, Page 58.

2. PIONEER FAMILIES OF SOMERSET COUNTY, NEW JERSEY - A COLLECTION FROM SOMERSET COUNTY HISTORICAL QUARTERLY, Vols 1 - 7 Inc. Found in Los Angeles City Library, Genealogy Dept.

Cornelius Van Der Hoef, No. 376

Baptized - 16 Sep 1683, Albany, Albany, NY to Jan Cornelise Van Der Hoeven, No. 752 and Dorothy Jans, No. 753,

Married - 18 Oct 1712, Hackensack. Bergen, NJ, Elizabeth Louweryns Ackerman, No. 377.

Death - 28 May 1765, Hackensack, Bergen, NJ.

Elizabeth Louweryns Ackerman, No. 377.

Born - 1690/1, Hackensack, Bergen, NJ, daughter of Lourens Ackerman, No. 754 and Geertje Egberts, No. 755.

Featured Child: Jacob Vanderhoof, No. 188. Sixth born.

Other Children: 1. Johanis, b. abt 1714; 2. Gertje, b. abt. 1716 3. Laurence, b. abt. 1718; 4. Dorothy, b. abt. 1720; 5. Catherine, bap. 17 Jun 1722; 7. Cornelius, bap. 3 Sep 1727; 8. Marietje, bap. 2 Nov 1729; 9. Egbert, bap. 15 Mar 1732; 10 Jannetje, bap. 22 Dec 1734; 11. Annatje, b. 1736.

Line of Descent:

Jacob Vanderhoof, No. 188; Thoomas Vanderhoof, No. 94; Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47; Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23; Eleanor Gawthrop, No. 11; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References:

Church of LDS records.

Jacob Franszen Outwater, No. 378

Born - 18 Oct 1696, Bergen, Bergen, NJ, to Thomas Franszen Outwater or Lodewater, No. 756, and Tryntje Van Bresteede, No. 757.

Married - 28 Sep 1728, Schraalenburg, Bergen, NJ.
Martyntje Berftholf, No. 378.

Martyntje Berftholf, No. 378

Baptized - 1 Feb 1707, Hackensack, Bergen, NJ to Hendrick Bertholf, No. 758 and Marritje Terhune, No. 759.

Featured Child: Maria Outwater, No. 189. Second born.

Other Children: 1. Thomas, bap. 7 Mar 1731; 3. Catrina, bap 21 Apr 1734; 4. Sara, bap. 18 Oct 1735; 5. Annaetjen, bap. 10 Sep 1738; 6. Hendrikjin, bap. 23 Mar 1740; 7. Hendrick, bap. 5 Sep 1742; 8. Elizabeth, bap 30 Sep 1744; 9. Jan, bap. 26 Dec 1746; 10. Petrus, bap. 22 Jan 1749; 11. Guilian, bap. 17 Feb 1751; 12. Hendrick; b. 27 Jan 1754.

Line of Descent;

Maria Outwater, No. 189; Thomas Vanderhoof, No. 94; Frances Vanderhoof, No. 47; Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23; Eleanor Gawthrop, No. 11; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

Abraham Wood Sr., No. 448.

Born - (Probably at Concord) to Michael Wood, No. 896 and Mary --------, No. 897.

Married - About 1682, Sarah Dakin, No. 449.

Death - 12 Sept, 1746, Sudbury, MA.

Abraham Wood Sr. was a prominent citizen of Concord and spent his active life there. He was freeman, 21 Mar 1689/90. He was town clerk from 170l to 1703 and selectman from 1701 to 1704.

Clay W. Holmes speculates that Abraham and Sarah spent their declining years at Sudbury with son Abraham. Both are listed in Sudbury Death Records.

His will of 23 April, 1743 showed his strong Christian beliefs. He willed to his "well beloved wife Sarah" a cow and that his grandsons, Samuel Wood, Cornelius Wood and Nathan Wood, all of Sudbury, give her yearly six bushels of "Rey Meall and one hundred and twenty pounds of good Fall poork and fifty pounds of good Fall Beafe and two barrills of Seyder and four bushells of Maltt and three pecks of good Saltt, all brought into the hows to hir, and convenient fyre wod and Room in my house, the wood to be cut fit for the fyer and brought in to the howse, and that my sd grandsons keep ye sd cow for my wife summer and winter, and her deasase she have a decent and christian buriel bestowed upon her by my sd grandsons, also ten bushells of Appells a yeare, yearly." After giving to his daughters, he gave the rest of his estate to his three grandsons, Samuel, Cornelis, and Nathan Wood, for the many good services done by their father, Abraham, late of Sudbury.

Sarah Dakin, No. 449.

Born - 8 Oct 1659, Concord, MA. to Thomas Dakin No. 898 and Sarah ------, No. 899.

Death - 24 Feb 1748, Sudbury, MA.

Featured Child; Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224. (First Born).

Other Children: 2. Mary, b. 25 Jun 1686; 3. Sarah, b. 11 Sep 1692; 4. Rebecca, b. 23 Dec 1693; 5. Samuel b. 17 Oct 1697, d. probably 1697/8.; 6. Abigail, b. 27 Sept 1699, m. John Booth.

Line of Descent: Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224; Nathan Wood, No. 112; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Abraham Wood Sr., No. 448;

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD WHO SETTLED IN CONCORD, MA., Pub by Aivord and Son Printer, 1882, Pages, 11, 261 and 262.

2. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, Boston, Vol 3, Page 348.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Pages 201 and 833.

4. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore 1965, Vol. 2, Page 2.

5. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Pub. by Carter, Andrew and Co., Lancaster, MA, 1829, Page 76.

6. Shattuck, Lemuel, A HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF CONCORD, Russell Odiorne and Co., Concord, 1835, Pages 36, 37, 38, 367, 368, and 388.

James Haynes, No. 452.

Born - April 1660, Sudbury, Middlesex, MA to John Haynes No. 904 and Dorithy Noyes, No. 905.

Married - 21 Dec 1689, Sudbury, MA to Sara Noyes, No. 453.

Death - 15 Oct 1732.

James Haynes was a farmer in Sudbury.

Sarah Noyes, No. 453.

Born - 28 Sept 1669, Sudbury, MA to Joseph Noyes, No. 906 and Mary Darvell, No. 907.

Death - Sept 1756.

Featured Child: Abijah Haynes, No. 226. (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. James, b. 17 Apr 1692, m. Susanna Woodward, 2/w, Mary Ragg; 2. Abraham, b. 24 Sept 1696, d. unmarried; 3. Sarah, b. 11 July 1699, m. Daniel Noyes; 5. Rebecca, b. 20 Aug, 1705, m. Samuel Willis, no children; 6 Thankful, b. 22 Apr 1708, m. Jabez Puffer; 7. Dorothy, b. 23 Dec. 1710.

Line of Descent; Abijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for James Haynes, No. 452.

1. THE NEW ENGLAND HIST. AND GEN. REGISTER, Pub by The Society, Boston, 1893, Pages 71-75.

2. Ward. A.J., SUDBURY MARRIAGE RECORDS, COPIED FROM MIDDLESEX RECORDS, Pub. by J. Munsell, 1864, Page 140.

3. THE NEW ENGLAND HIST. AND GEN. REGISTER, Samuel Drake Pub., Boston, 1849, Vol 3, Page 95.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 357.

5. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Page 533.

Thomas Smith Jr., No. 454.

Born - 3 Dec 1679, Sudbury, MA to Thomas Smith, No. 908 and Abigail Rice, No. 909.

Married - About 1699, Boston, Elizabeth ------, No. 455.

The property of Thomas Smith Jr. was among those on good land with good timber, and meadow with mill possibilities on Wash Brook in the new grant territory of Sudbury, MA, but ice on the river in winter and spring floods isolated these good Puritans from their church and meeting house in Sudbury. Hence a movement was started to divide the town into two precincts, in each of which there would be a church and a meeting house. In the petition to the General Court, Thomas Smith, along with his father, were signers. Many years later this wish would be fulfilled.

Featured Child: Elizabeth Smith, No. 227, (First Born).

Other Children: 2. Bezelah, b. 4 Mar 1706/7; 3. Kazia, b. 16 Mar 1708/9; 4. Abegail, b. 29 Mar 1711; 5. Mary, b. 23 Feb 1712/13; 6. Elijah, b. 14 Apr 1717; 7. Eunis, b. 28 Jan 1719/20; 8. Abigail, b. 12 Mar 1721/2; Henry, b. 24 Apr 1724; 10. Lois, b. 1 Nov 1726.

Line of Descent: Elizabeth Smith, No. 227; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Smith Jr., No. 454;

1. VITAL RECORDS OF SUDBURY, MA TO YEAR 1850, Pub. by New England Historical Soc., Boston, MA, 1903.

2. Petition of West Side People of Sudbury, MA to Governor Dudley and the General Assembly - 15 Jan 1702.

David Thomas Jr., No. 464.

Born 1649/50, Probably at Marblehead to David Thomas Sr., Nos. 928 and 944, Immigrant Ancestor and Joanna----, Nos. 929 and 945.

Married - Abigail Wood, No. 465.

Death - Between Feb and July 1733, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA.

Abigail Wood, No. 465.

Born - About 1655, Plymouth, MA to Henry Wood, No. 930 and Abigail Jenny, No. 931.

Death - Between 1702 and 1718.

Featured Child: Henry Thomas, No. 232, (Ninth born).

Other Children: 1. William, b. abt. 1676; 2. Jonathan, b. 18 Nov 1678; 3. David, b. 1680, m. 9 Sept 1703, Hannah Steward; d. 22 May 1706; 4. Hannah, b. 22 Feb 1684/5, m. 26 Mar 1719, John Fuller, she d. 2 Sept 1760; 5. Joseph, b. abt. 1688 m. Elizabeth, d. bef. 4 Nov 1728; 6. Josiah, b. abt. 1691, d. 1750; 7. Elizabeth, b. 13 Feb 1695/6, m. 16 Mar 1725/6, John Robbins, she d. 9 Mar 1782; 8. Samuel, b. 24 Jan 1697/8.

Line of Descent: Henry Thomas, No. 232; Elijah Thomas No. 116; Abner Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for David Thomas Jr., No. 464;

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 517 N. Circle Dr., Itasca, Il. 60143, 1980, Page 7.

Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and 474

Born - 7 May or 6 Jun 1675, Middleborough, MA, to William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948 and Ruth Foxel/Foxwell, No. 933 and No. 949.

Married - Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475, 24 Mar 1697/8.

Death - 28 Mar 1755.

As a baby he was taken to Plymouth with the family in 1675 to escape the horrors of the Indian war. He joined the Swansea church and each Saturday he traveled twenty miles with his family to attend services, returning Monday morning. At Swansea he occupied a small house that he built for that purpose. He is said to have been the first Baptist church member to live in Middleborough. He was perhaps the first white settler in Lakeville, a part of Middleborough. He bought a home on Assawaupet Neck and moved there in 1717.

Hope Huckins, No. 467 and 475.

Born - 10 May 1677, Barnstable, MA to John Huckins, No. 934 and No. 950 and Hope Chipman, No. 935 and No. 951.

Death - 7 Dec 1782, Middleboro, MA, age 105 years, 6 months and 20 days.

William Richard Cutter states, "He (Thomas Nelson) married Hope Hutchins, a woman of strong character. Once when she was alone in the house, hearing a noise in the cellar, she descended in the dark and caught an Indian who was glad to escape from her grasp with no worse injury than torn clothing, after a frantic struggle with his unknown assailant. She joined the Baptist church at Swansea, August 5, 1723, and afterward became a member of the Baptist church of Middleborough, where she attended communion in her one hundred and fourth year." At that time she had lived longer than any of English descent born in Barnstable.

Featured Children: Lois Nelson, No. 237 and Ruth Nelson, No. 233.

First Line of Descent: Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474;

1. Cutter, William Richard, NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL, Lewis Pub. Co., 1913, Vol. 2, Pages 543 and 544.

2. Otis, Amos with revisions by C.F. Swift, GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, F.B. and F.P. Goss, Pub., Barnstable, MA, 1890, Pages 58-66.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 531.

4. Davis, William T., GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF PLYMOUTH FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc. Baltimore, 1975, Page 194.

Eleazer Lewis, No. 470.

Born - 26 June 1664, Barnstable, MA, to Edward Lewis, No. 940, and Hannah Cobb, No. 941.

Married, After July 1696, First Wife/Hannah Fuller, dau. of Samuel Jr. She d. after 11 Jun 1707, and before 1709. He married for his second wife Mary ----- No. 471 by 1709, mother of Kezia, Samuel and Mary.

Death - Before 12 May 1731 when his estate was settled.

Eleazer Lewis bought 40 acres of upland in Middleboro from William Hoskins of Taunton on 18 Jan. 1694/5, recorded late on 28 Apr 1730. On 11 June 1707 he and Hannah acknowledged a deed for sale of 1/3 of a share of the Sixteen Shilling Purchase, formerly belonging to her deceased father.

He was accepted as a townsman in Middleboro on 11 June 1695, listed as an inhabitant there 12 Nov. 1695, and their schoolmaster 1 March 1711.

Featured Child: Kezia Lewis, No. 235, (daughter of Mary, his 2/w).

Other Children: (By First Wife, Hannah), Edward; Susanna; Hannah, m. Thomas Snell; Elizabeth; Shubael. (By Second Wife, Mary), Samuel; and Mary.

Line of Descent: Kezia Lewis, No. 235; Martha Pratt, No. 117; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Eleazer Lewis, No. 470.

1. Kellogg, Lucy Mary, Editor, MAYFLOWER FAMILIES THROUGH FIVE GENERATIONS, Pub. by General Soc. of Mayflower Descendants, 1975, Vol. 1, Page 55.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICT. OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol. 3, Page 8.

3. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen, Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 285.

Jeremiah Thomas, No. 472.

Born - 1654 to David Thomas, Sr., Nos. 928 and 944, Immigrant Ancestor and Joanna ---, Nos. 929 and 945, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 25 Feb 1684 Middleboro, Plymouth, MA, Lydia Howland, No. 473, 2/w Mary Sanford Durfee.

Death - 2 Feb 1736/7, Middleboro.

Lydia Howland, No. 473.

Born - 9 Jan 1665, Barnstable, MA, to John Howland Jr., No. 946 and Mary Lee, No. 947. (Some authorities claim she is the daughter of Joseph, born 16 Feb 1654, the eighth son of Immigrant John Howland who married Elizabeth Southworth, 7 Dec 1664, daughter of Thomas, born Leyden 1616, (son of Edward). who married Elizabeth Reynor, daughter of Rev. John Reynor.)

Death - 6 July 1717, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA.

Featured Child: Jedediah Thomas, No. 236, (Eighth born).

Other Children: 1. Nathaniel, b. 2 Jan 1686; 2. Sarah, b. 25 Dec 1687, m. 1/h Isaac Howland, 2/h Dea. Samuel Wood Jr., she d. 30 Apr 1756; 3. Jeremiah, b. 14 Feb 1688/9; 4. Elizabeth, b. 19 Nov 1690, m. 24 Oct 1723, John Tomson, she d. Aug 1776; 5. Mary b. 5 June, 1692, m. -- Blish; 6. Lydia, b. 26 Mar 1694, m. 13 Jan 1723/4, George Hackett; 7. Thankful, b. 30 June 1695, m. 6 Mar 1717/8, James Cobb, she d. 17 Apr 1743; 9. Bethia, b. 27 Mar 1701, m. 27 Jul 1725, Jacob Chipman; 10. Ebenezer, b. 1 Nov 1703; 11. Pricilla, b. 13 Oct 1705; 12. Sophia b. 1707.

Line of Descent: Jedediah Thomas, No. 236; Jedediah Thomas Jr., No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jeremiah Thomas, No. 472;

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MA, Thomas Family Pub., 517 N. Circle Drive, Itasca, Il, 60143, 1980, Page 11.

2. REGISTER OF THE SOC. OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS IN THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA, Pub. by the Soc., J.W. Stowell Printing Co., Inc., Federalsburg, MD, 1970, Page 378.

3. MAYFLOWER ANCESTRAL INDEX, Pub. by Gen. Soc. of Mayflower Descendants, 1981, Page 330.

4. Torry, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 735.

Stephen Wilcox (The Second), No. 480.

Born - Abt. 1670 at Kingstowne, Westerly, RI to Stephen Wilcox No. 960 and Hannah Hazzard, No. 961.

Married - Susanna Briggs, No 481 and married second Elizabeth Crandall, before Feb 1703/4.

Death - Probably 1736.

On 7 Jan 1715 Stephen deeded 180 acres of land in Westerly to his sons, Stephen and Robert, and again on 14 Nov. 1715. In 1720 he deeded land to sons Robert and John.

Susannah Briggs, No. 481.

Born - 1672.

Death - After 1719.

Featured Child: Stephen Wilcox (The Third), No. 240. (First born)

Other Children: 2. Robert, b. abt. 1693, Richmond, Washington Co., RI, m. 20 Nov 1723, Sarah Wilcox; 3. John, b. abt. 1695; Isaiah, b. abt. 1697.

Line of Descent: Stephen Wilcox, No. 240; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Stephen Wilcox, (The Second), No. 480.

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1690, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1978, page 423.

2. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt. 205, Athens, PA 18810, Page 5.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., 1985, Page 815.

4. Beaman, Alden G., Ph.D., RHODE ISLAND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol 2, pages 91-93.

William Brownell, No. 482.

Born - 1648 to Thomas Brownell, No. 964, Immigrant Ancestor and Ann (Possibly Bourne), No. 965.

Married - 1673 Portsmouth, Newport, RI, Sarah Smiton, No. 483.

Death - Between 6 Nov 1714 and 1 Aug 1715.

He was a Freeman in 1677. He was a Surveyor of Highway at Little Compton, June 9, 1643.

In his will, among other things, "to wife produce of all my land in Little Compton, and all movables for life, except a feather bed to daughter Alice". The executrix was wife Sarah. His inventory consisted of sixty-eight pounds and five shillings, viz: ten acres of land, seven pounds; cow, five heifers, pair of steers, three yearlings, two horsekind, six swine, eight geese, four beds, warming pan, gun, sword, loom and cheesepress.

Sarah Smiton, No. 483.

Born - Abt. 1654 to 1657 to William Smiton, No. 966 and Sarah Lloyd, No 967. (Eleventh born)

Death - Portsmouth, Newport, RI, After 1715.

Featured Child: Alice Brownell, No. 241.

Other Children: 1. Thomas, b. 25 May 1674, m. Esther Taber; 2. Sarah, b. 25 Nov 1675; 3. Martha b. 24 May 1678, m. 1/h Jonathan Tripp, 2/h Samuel Hart; 4. Ann, b. 4 Jun 1680; 5. William, b. 11 Aug 1682; 6. Benjamin, b. 20 Oct 1684; 7. Robert, b. 11 Apr 1688; 8 and 9. Twins, Mary and Smiton, b. 13 Feb 1691; 10. George, b. 13 Apr 1693, m. Elizabeth Davol.

Line of Descent: Alice Brownell, No. 241; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Brownell No. 482.

1. Brownell, George Grant, GENEALOGICAL RECORD OF THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BROWNELL, 1619 - 1910, Jamestown, New York, 1910.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 110.

Thomas Wickes, No. 484.

Born - To John Wickes, No. 968 and Rose Townsend, No. 969.

Married - 10 Feb 1701/02, Ann Cole, No. 485.

Inherited from his father, "Right in Coweset , parcel of 30 acres, and farm of 200 acres at age".

Ann Cole, No. 485.

Born - To Daniel Cole, No 970 and Maher/Mahershallalahashbaz Gorton, No. 971.

Featured Child: Benjamin Wickes, No. 242.

Other Children: Twins, b. 10 Oct 1704, Athalia and ----, Athalia both d ied soon after birth; Mary, b. 15 Aug 1706; Sarah, b. 8 May 1708; Thomas, b. 28 Jan 1710; John b. 6 Feb 1712; Daniel, b. 10 May 1714; Joseph, b. 31 May 1719; Samuel and Robert b. 22 Feb 1722, both died soon after birth.

Line of Descent: Ann Cole, No. 485; Benjamin Wicks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Wicks, No. 484.

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1690, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1978, Pages 420 and 421.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF RHODE ISLAND, 1636-1850, First Series, Vol 1, by James N. Arnold, Vol 1, Pub. by Auspices of Gen. Assembly, Providence, RI, 1891, Page 132.

William Bennett Jr., No. 486.

Born - 3 June 1694 to William Bennett Sr. No. 972 and Rachel Andrew (Widow of Clement Weaver) No. 973, at East Greenwich, RI.

Married - Renewed Wood, No. 487.

Death - 20 Aug 1737 at East Greenwich, RI.

Renewed Wood, No. 487.

Featured Child: Alice Bennett, No. 243.

Other Children: Benjamin, b. 9 Sept 1715.

Line of Descent: Alice Bennett, No. 243: Renewed Wicks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Bennet Jr. No. 486:

1. VITAL RECORDS OF RHODE ISLAND, 1636 - 1850, 1st Series by James N. Arnold, Vol. 1, Pub. by Auspices of General Assembly, Providence, RI, 1891, E. Greenwich, Births and Deaths.

Joseph Allen, No. 496.

Born - 24 Jun 1652, Medfield, MA, to James Allen, No. 992, Immigrant Ancestor, and Anna Guild, No. 993, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 10 Nov 1673, Hannah Sabin, No. 497, Seakonk, (Rehoboth), MA.

Death - 14 Jan, 1703.

Joseph Allen, settled in the northern part of the town on Castle Hill, since known as the Allen Place. In 1673 he was granted two lots of land, one being between those of his father, and the other bounded on the east by the road to Natick.

He was a cooper by trade, his house and shop being built before King Philip's war. On 21 Feb 1676 the Indians came to burn down the town. They took shavings from the shop, piled them upon the kitchen floor and set fire to them. Fortunately they had been piled upon a trap door, which when consumed, let the burning pile fall into the cellar where the flames were soon extinguished. All the other houses in that part of town were destroyed.

Probably as a share of his fathers possessions, he was given by him, six acres of land, but not mentioned in his father's will.

He was listed as a proprietor in 1675 and 1701. He was a Freeman 11 Oct 1682 and admitted with his wife to the first parish in 1697. All children were born in Medfield, MA.

Hannah Sabin, No. 497.

Born - 22 Oct 1654, Seakonk, MA to William Sabin, No. 994, Immigrant Ancestor, and his first wife.

Death, 1730, Medfield, MA.

Featured Child: Nehemiah Allen, No. 248, (Tenth born)

Other Children; 1. Joseph, b. 19 Dec 1676; 2. Hannah, b. 23 Jun 1679; m. 18 Apr 1705, Benoni Twichell; 3. Daniel, b. 21 Apr 1681; 4. David, b. 22 Mar 1683; 5. Noah, b. 21 Apr 1685; 6. Eleazer, b. 25 Aug 1688; 7. Jeremiah, b. 5 Aug 1690; 8. Hezekiah, b. 3 Nov 1692; 9. Abigail, b. 24 Oct 1694, m. 8 Aug 1717, Ebenezer Battle.

Line of Descent: Nehemiah Allen, No. 248; David Allen, Sr. No. 124; David Allen Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Joseph Allen, No. 496.

1. Hutchinson, Frank Allen, GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL SKETCHES OF THE ALLEN FAMILY OF DEDHAM AND MEDFIELD, MA 1637 - 1890., Lowell, MA, 1896, Pages 15 and 16.

2. Allen, Joseph, GENEALOGICAL SKETCHES OF THE ALLEN FAMILY, Nichols and Noyes, Boston, 1869, Pages 6 and 7.

3. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazil, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt 205, Athens, PA, 18810, Page 9.

4. Arnold, James N., VITAL RECORDS OF REHOBOTH, MA, 1642 - 1896, Narragansett Historical Pub. Co. 1897. Page 5, Part 1, Marriages,and Births, Page 736.

5. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 11.

Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498, Revolutionary War Hero.

Born - About 1732 to Timothy Parker, No. 996 and Mary Scarborough, No. 997 at Jamaica Plain, Suffolk, MA.

Married - Margaret White, No. 499.

Death - 28 Nov 2809 at Holden, MA.

As a young man he raised a company and fought in the French and Indian war as a Lieutenant and later a Captain, and was at Kingston, Canada, when it fell into the hands of the British and American forces.

He was successful in his affairs and became well to do. He first lived at Jamaica Plain, then at Sturbridge, and then in 1792 to Holden, where he died. The records show on March 12, 1792 he sold a farm of 350 acres in the east end of Holden, also a wall pew in the meeting-house.

Deleted by the author.

Margaret White, No. 499.

Born - 28 Dec 1747, Brookline, Norfolk, MA to Moses White No. 998 and Rachel Davis No. 999.

Death - 10 Mar 1800, Holden, MA, age 53.

Featured Child: Mary Parker, No. 249, (Second born)

Other Children: 1. Peggy, b. 2 Feb 1770; 3. Rachel, b. 22 Feb 1773; 4. Elisabeth, b. 13 Dec. 1774; 5. Susanna, b. 30 Nov 1776; 6. Catherine, b. 15 Jan 1778; 7. Lucy, b. 1 Jul 1779; 8. Timothy, b. 7 Apr 1783; 9. Catherine, b. 22 Jan 1785; 10. Jeremiah, b. 26 Apr 1787.

Line of Descent: Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr., No. 124; David Allen Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498, Rev. War Hero.

1. MASSACHUSETTS SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR, Pub by the Sect. of Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Boston, 1903, Page 907.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF STURBRIDGE, MA TO YEAR 1850, Pub. by New Eng. Historic Gen. Soc., Boston, MA 1906., Page 101.

3. D.A.R. PATRIOTS INDEX, Wash. D.C. 1966, Page 516.

4. VITAL RECORDS OF HOLDEN, MA, Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, Worcester, MA, 1904.

5. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake, Pub., Boston, 1897, Vol 1.

6. THE HISTORY OF HOLDEN, MA 1684 - 1894, Published by The Town, Press of C.F. Lawrence and Co., Worcester, MA, 1894, Pages 301 and 302.

Samuel Streeter, Sr. No. 500.

Born - Parentage uncertain. It has been proposed that he is possibly the son of Stephen, (the son of Stephen and Ursula) and Deborah Smith of Cambridge, perhaps born at Muddy River or he could be the son of Samuel (the son of Stephen and Ursula) and Mary Horne and thus the grandson of immigrant Stephen and Ursula, but this is speculation. However, the odds are very strong that he is the grandson of Stephen and Ursula Adams. Stephen Streeter b. 9 Jan 1600, England, m. Ursula Adams (She b. 19 Jul 1619, St David, Eng.& d. 20 Feb. 1679) He d. 14 Jul 1652, Charlestown, S. MA. The father of Stephen Streeter was Stephen Streeter. He was b. abt. 1570, Goudhurst, K., Eng., m. 1583, Katherine Barnes/Baines, (She was b. abt. 1570, Goudhurst, K., Eng.) His father was John Streeter, b. abt 1540, Goudhurst, K., Eng.), The father of Stephen Streeter was John Streeter, b. abt. 1540, Goudhurst, K. Eng., m. Margery, (b. abt 1540, Goudhurst, K., England).

The father of Ursula Adams was Henry Adams. He was b. abt 1583, Barton, S. Eng., m. 1609, Edith Squires. (She was b. 1587, C. Eng. and d. 27 Jan 1672, Braintree, N. MA). He d. 6 Oct 1646, Braintree, N. MA. The father of Henry Adams was John Adams, b. 1552, Barton, S., Eng. m. abt 1576, Agnes Stone. (She was b. 1557, Barton, S., Eng. & d. 15 Jan 1616, Barton, S. Eng.) He d. 22 Mar 1603/1604, Barton, S., Eng. The father of John Adams was Henry Adams b. abt. 1531. He. m. Rose, (b. abt 1536). The father of this Henry Adams was John Adams, who m. Alice.

The father of Agnes Stone was John Stone, b. abt. 1528, who m. Agnes. (She was b. abt. 1533).

The father of Edith Squires was Henry Squire, b. 1563, Charlton, Mack., Eng. He m. Charlotte Mackrell. (She was b. abt. 1565 of Charlton, Eng.) Henry Squire d. aft. 1649.

The father of Henry Squire was William Squire, b. abt. 1529.

Married - Mercy ------- No. 501.

Death - Between 23 Apr 1751 and 18 Nov 1751. Framingham, MA.

He called himself yeoman in his will. He resided near enough to the Cambridge church to go there for the baptisms of his children, but does not appear to have been a land holder in Middlesex County. He resided in or near Cambridge until 1706 or after, and years later was with wife Mercy, (who may not have been the mother of his

children) in Framingham, where his will was dated. In it it names the children born in Cambridge, including his son Samuel.

Featured Child: Samuel Streeter, No. 250. (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Mary, bap. 2 Feb. 1696/7; 2. Sarah, Bap. 2 Feb 1696/7 m. Evans; 3. Stephen, bap. 4 Sept 1698; 5. Mercy, bap. 14 May 1704, m. William Healey; 6. Susanna, bap. 28 Apr 1706, m. Dillon; 7. Deborah, m. Jedidiah Belknap.

Line of Descent: Samuel Streeter, No. 250; Experience Streeter, No. 125; David Allen Jr, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Streeter, No. 500.

1. Harris, Edward Doubleday, NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, 1882, Vol. 36, Page 163.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 690.

3. Clemens, William Clemens, AMERICAN MARRIAGE RECORD BEFORE 1699, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1984.

Nathaniel Haven, No. 502.

Born - 30 July 1664, Lynn, to Richard Haven/Havens, No 1004, Immigrant Ancestor and Susanna Newhall, No. 1005.

Married - Elizabeth Travers, No. 503, at Lynn/Framingham.

Death - 20 Jul 1746.

Nathaniel Haven was a resident of Framingham, MA. He was a selectman, constable and tythingman.

Featured Child: Experience, No. 251, (Seventh born).

Other Children: 1. Martha, b. 7 Apr 1690; 2. Moses, b. 1 Mar 1692; 3. Elizabeth, b. 11 Dec 1693; 4. Mercy, b. 26 Jan 1697; 5. Susanna, b. 13 Feb 1699; 6. Moriah, b. 4 Sept 1701; 8 Nathaniel, b. 8 Sept 1704; 9. Jedediah, b. Aug 1706; 10. James, b. 4 Mar 1710.

Line of Descent: Experience, No. 251; Experience Streeter, No. 125; David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Nathaniel Haven, No. 502:

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1977.

2. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, 1940, Vol. 94, Page 186.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol. 2. Page 379.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1985, Page 354.

Samuel Goodenow Jr., No. 504.

Born - Marlborough, MA, 30 Nov 1675 to Samuel Goodenow Sr., No. 1008, and Mary ------, No. 1009.

Married - 6 July 1703, Marlborough, MA., Sarah Brigham, No. 505.

Death - 12 May 1716, Marlborough, MA.

When the town was divided he fell into the part called Westboro.

Sarah Brigham, No. 505.

Born - 27 Mar 1674, Marlborough, Middlesex, MA to John Brigham, No. 1010 and Sarah ------, No. 1011.

Featured Child: Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252. (Second born).

Other Children: 1. David, b. 26 Feb 1704, d. 16 Aug 1778; 2. Thomas b. 18 May 1709, d. 22 May 1790; 3. Mary, b. 5 Apr 1712.

Line of Descent: Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Goodenow Jr., No. 504:

1. VITAL RECORDS OF MARLBOROUGH, MA TO END OF THE YEAR 1849., Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, 1908, Pages 45 and 82.

2. LINEAGE BOOK, NAT. SOCIETY DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN COLONISTS, Vol 4, 1936.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985., Page 310.

Edward Rice, No. 506.

Born - 20 June 1672 to Samuel Rice, No. 1012 and his second wife Mary Dix Brown, No. 1013, at Marlborough, MA.

Married - 25 May 1702, Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507.

Death, 20 Jul 1741.

Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507.

Born - 8 Mar 1682, to Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014 and Martha Lovett, No. 1015. It has been reported that Martha's last name was Bullard, however, there is no evidence in the Bullard line and there is proof in the Lovett will.

Death - 13 Sept 1755.

Featured Child: Lydia Rice, No. 253, (Third born).

Other Children: 1. Martha, b. 6 Oct 1703, m. 25 Dec 1721, Jonathan Howard; 2. Tabitha, b. 6 Mar 1706, m. 20 Feb 1726/7, Nathaniel Oakes; 4. Zerriah, b. 4 Feb 1709, d. 19 Jan 1740/1; 5. Gideon, b. 5 Apr 1712, m. Esther ---; 6. Persis, b. 15 Apr 1714, m. Thomas Goodenow; 7. Patience, b. 30 Aug 1716, d. 9 Jan 1740/1; 8. Elizabeth, b. 25 Oct 1718, m. Ezekiel Howe; 9. Mary, b. 23 Nov 1723, d. 5 Jan 1740/1; 10. Lucy, b. 15 Jul 1726, d. 14 Jan 1740/1. (Note, four of them d. in Jan 1740/1.)

Line of Descent: Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward Rice, No. 506:

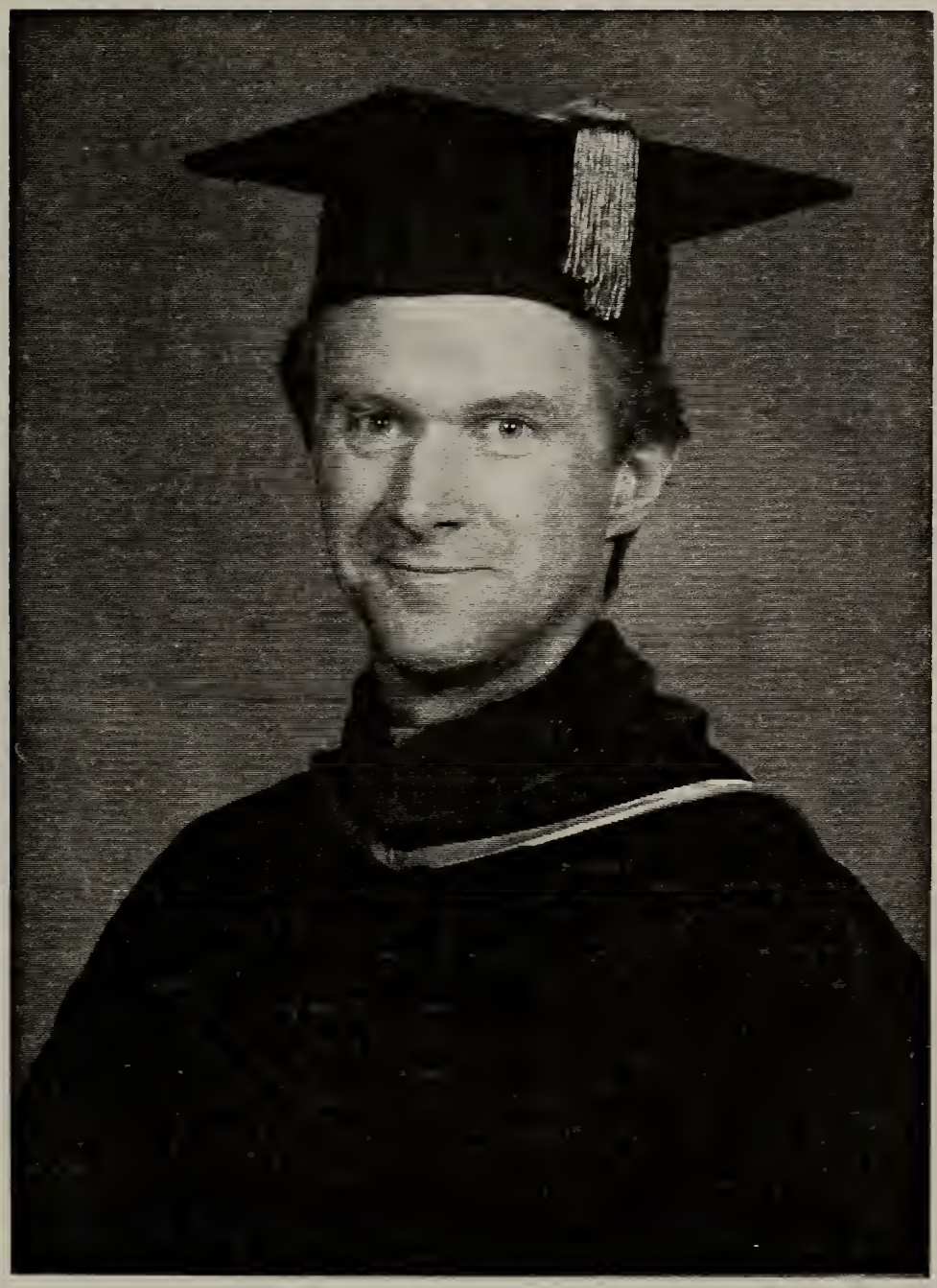
1. Rice, Charles Elmer, BY THE NAME OF RICE, A HISTORICAL SKETCH OF DEACON EDMUND RICE, THE PILGRIM 1594-1663. The Williams Printing Co., Williams, OH. Page 17, 46, and 47.

2. Fairbanks, Lorenzo Sales, FAIRBANKS FAMILY IN AMERICA, Carl Rogers and Stephen Crabtree, Printers, Orem, UT, 1971, Pages 47 and 48.

3. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol. 3, Pages 528 and 531.

4. Edmund Rice Assn. Inc., A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF EDMUND RICE DESCENDANTS, Charles Tuttle Co., Publisher, Rutland VT, 1970, Pages 3 and 4.

Edith Smith Cable No. 1

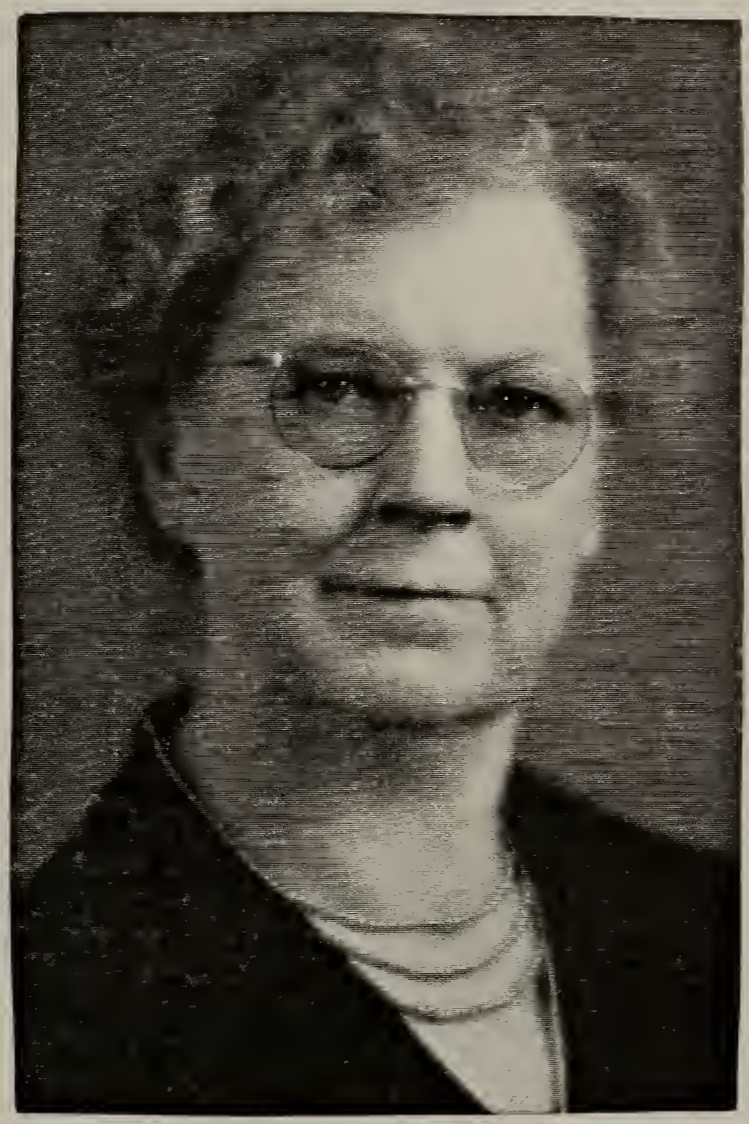


Douglas Charles Cable M.D.
son of Edith Smith Cable No. 1, on
the occasion of his becoming a
Fellow in the American College of Physicians

Leslie Cable Egolf and husband David Egolf,
parents of Jared and Jennifer.
Leslie is the daughter of
Edith Smith Cable, No. 1.

Earl L. Smith
No. 2

Mabel Trenery, No. 3,
wife of Earl L. Smith



Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5

Albert L. Trenery, No. 6

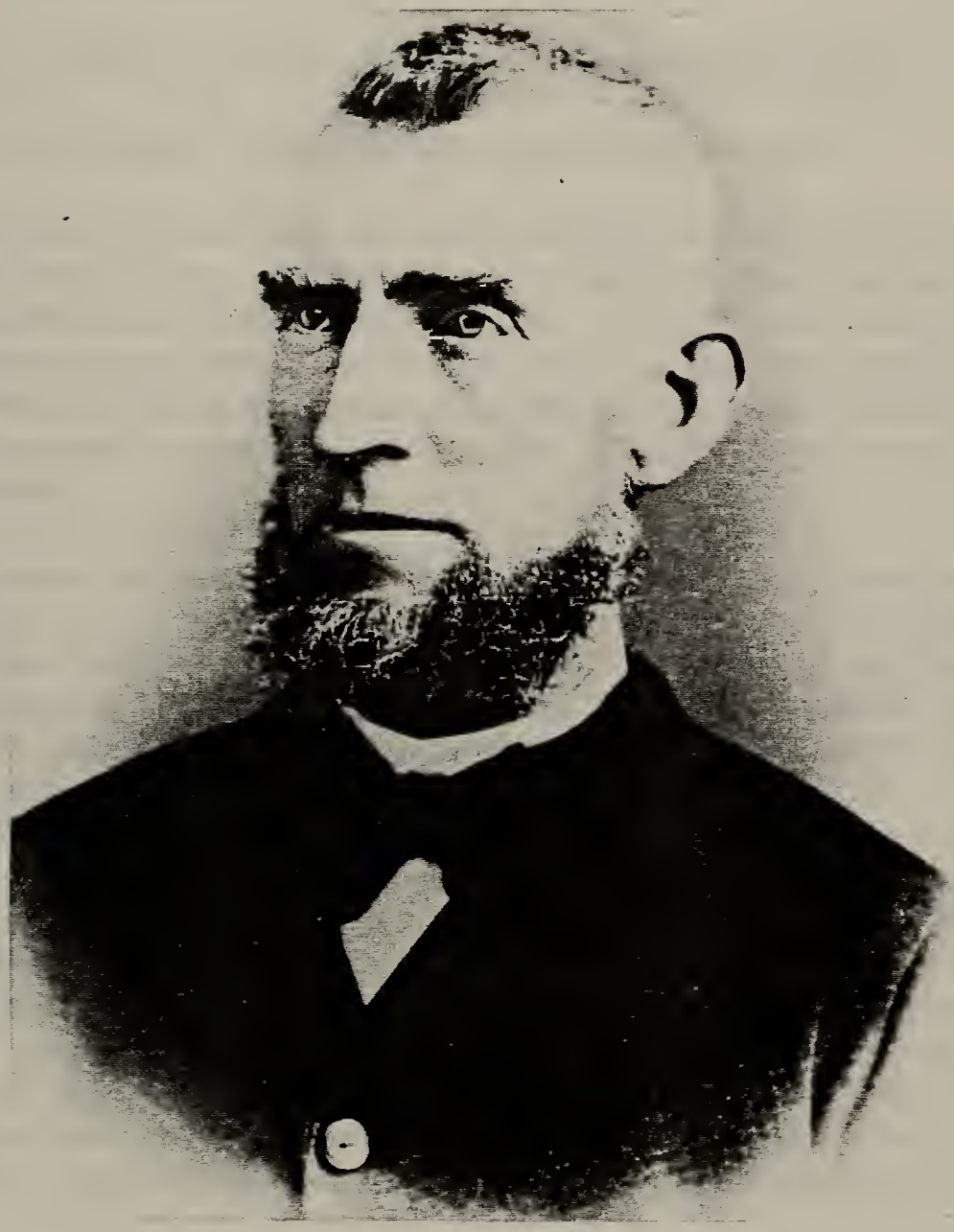
Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7

Peter Smith, No. 8

Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9

Below - The Smith Family, Clark, General Cass, No. 4,
Oscar - Second row, Cyrus, Peter, No. 8, Mark,
and bottom, Dora

Therisa Lory, No. 13
with John Valentine Trenery, son
of husband, John Trenery,
by his first wife.



Stephen Wilcox, No. 30

William Neff, No. 608.

Born - Between 1639 and 1642.

Married - 23 June 1665, Mary Corliss, No. 609, at Haverhill, MA.

Death - 16 Feb 1688/9, Pemaquid, ME, fighting Indians, age 47

Undoubtedly William Neff came from England, but how and where is uncertain. Neff, an English name, and the fact that he was at Newberry among the other new English settlers also leads one to think this. At first he was working at an inn, and then the townsmen hired him as Town Herdsman, a position of importance and trust since cattle and horses were scarce and valuable, for which he was paid in half by English corn and the rest in Indian corn, hard cash being saved for emergencies by the early settlers.

When he married Mary Corliss, George Corliss, her father, gave them a farm . In those days it took a great effort to carve a home and farm and to bring up a family in virgin forest while in constant danger from Indians, incited by the French and of the ongoing ways to increase the family income. William built a home by 1668 and here raised six children. One of the ways he increased his income was by being a surveyor.

In Feb 1688/9 He was drafted for the army by the much-hated Gov. Andros and with a party of men he went to Maine and died at Pemaquid.

His inventory of the Estate included: 10 aker and half of meddow; 10 aker common right; 2 beds bedding; husbandry implements of Iron and wood; two beds and bedding old and worn; a chest; pots tramil and tongs fire shouell (shovel); earthen and wooden dishes and trays; a pillian; 8 chairs whools a coll, a hundred of pork; half a barrol of soap, four bushel and a half corn and moall; eighteen pounds of yarn; 4 pounds boox; a sin gorn; hogs lard and another box; cordus box bullot; books; and a cow.

Mary Corliss, No. 609.

Born - 8 Sept 1646, Haverhill, MA to George Corliss, No. 1218 Immigrant Ancestor, and Joanna Davis, No. 1219

Death - 22 Oct 1722, Haverhill, MA. Age 76.

Mrs. Mary Neff was a credited colonial heroine in the Haverhill Indian massacre of 1697. By then her husband had been killed by Indians as had their oldest son William.

Her daughter Mary had married Matthias Button Jr. and moved to Plainfield and her three younger sons, all in their twenties had left home, leaving only son Joseph.

Mary, a cheerful and helpful person, had gone to the neighbors to help Hannah Duston and her 6-day old baby when a band of Indians entered the house. Even though the English had tried to maintain friendly relations with them the French had offered the Indians bounties for English scalps and for live English captives to be sold as slaves in Canada.

Mary, a 50 year old, tried to pick up the baby and run but was overpowered and Hannah was ordered out of bed, with time to put on only one shoe. The Indians then ransacked the Dustin house and burned it, while a few of the Indians hustled the two women and baby into the woods, one grabbing the baby and swinging it against an apple tree, killing it in front of the women. The Indians pushed on for twelve miles that night, reaching the place where the squaws and their children were left. There were twelve Indians in all in the party, including a 14 year old white boy, named Samuel Lennardson, captured at Worcester over a year before.

The party pushed on for 150 miles or more and the fearful women were told that when they reached the Indian Village they would be stripped and made to run the gantlet, a ritual where they would be forced to run between two lines of Indians, men, women and children, who would beat them with clubs, tomahawks, etc. With this in mind, Hannah planned an escape which she told to Mary and the boy Samuel. They asked one Indian how he killed and scalped the English and not suspecting anything he told them in full detail.

They reached the Indian home at the junction of the Contoocook and Merimac Rivers, then full of spring flood waters and the Indians assuming that the women were too tired to worry about, posted no guard and went to sleep. A little before midnight, the two women and Samuel, each armed with a tomahawk stole silently and all three tomahawks fell as one on the ten sleeping Indian men, taking their scalps in one of the stolen sheets. They ran for the canoes, cutting holes in all but the one they used. Traveling by night, taking turns guiding the canoe, in constant fear of roving bands of Indians, they reached Bradley's Cove, going the rest of the way to Haverhill on foot. The two women, who had been given up for lost, created much excitement.

Taking the scalps, Hannah's husband and the three went to Boston, arriving April 21, 1697 where Mr. Duston petitioned the House of Representatives, June 8, 1697. On that date it was voted that 25 pounds be paid the Dustins and Mrs. Mary Neff and Samuel Lenerson were paid Twelve pounds Ten Shillings each, the larger sum of the Dustons probably being because they lost their estate.

Besides this many gifts were given to them as the petition stated, "an extraordinary action, in the just slaughter of so many of the Barbarians".

There are three statues commemorating this act. The first erected in 1861 at Haverhill, a block of Italian marble five feet square and and twenty four feet high. The second erected in 1847 at Penacook, NH, and the third in 1879 at G.A.R. Park, Haverhill.

Featured Child: Clement Neff, No. 304. (Fifth born)

Other Children: 1. William, b. 5 May 1667; 2. Mary, b. 9 Nov 1668, m. Matthias Button Jr.; 3. Joseph, b. 25 Mar 1670; 4. John, b. 16 May 1672; 6. Thomas, b. 29. Mar 1676.

Line of Descent: Clement Neff, No. 304; William Neff Sr. No. 152; William Neff Jr. No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Neff, No. 608,

1, Savage, George, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND. Republished by Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Vol. 3, page 266.

2. Torry, Clarence Almon, Prepared for Publication by Elizabeth P. Bentley, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, page 530.

3. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA.,Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

Matthias Button, No. 610.

Born - Haverhill, Essex, MA, 17 Mar 1657/8 to Mathias Button, No. 1220, Immigrant Ancestor, and Ann Teagle or Tagall, No. 1221.

Married - Westerly, W. RI, 21 May 1687 to Mary Lanphere, No. 611, 2/w Sarah Crandall.

Death - 1725, Plainfield, CT.

Mary Lanphere, No. 611.

Born - Westerly RI or Haverhill, Essex, MA, 9 Nov 1667/8.

Married - 2/h, Joshia Witter.

Featured Child - Mary Button, No. 305. Second born.

Other Children - Peter Button, b. 1 Jan 1688; 3. Matthias Button, b. Nov 1689; 4. Eliphall, b. 1694; 5. Jedediah, b. 1696; 6. Samuel, b. 1698; 7. Cyrus, b. 1700; 8. Elizabeth, b. 1705.

Line of Descent; Mary Button, No. 305; William Neff, No. 152; William Neff Jr., No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Mathias Button, No. 610;

1. Church of LDS records.

Benjamin Webster Sr., No. 612.

Born - Salem, MA.

Married - Grace ----------No. 613

Benjamin Webster Sr. was wounded in the Great Swamp Fight by the Narraganset Indians, 19 Dec. 1675 during King Philips war.

He was credited for 4:16:10 Pounds under Capt. Samuel Appleton; on the roll of Maj. Appleton's company in the Narraganset Campaign under Lt. Jeremiah Swain; and on Capt. Joseph Gardiner's pay roll 29 Feb. 1675/6.

His widow married as 2/h in 1700 Christopher Brown in the Quaker Church.

Featured Child: Benjamin Webster Jr., No. 306.

Line of Descent: Benjamin Webster Jr., No. 306; Grace Webster, No. 153; William Neff Jr., No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith No. 1.

References for Benjamin Webster Sr. No. 612.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA. Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958. Available AZ State Library and L.D.S. films.

John Hibbert, No. 614.

Born - 24 Jan 1642/3, in that part of Salem that became Beverly, to Robert Hibbert, No. 1228, and Joan Luff, No. 1229.

Married - abt. 16 Sept 1679 at Weham,/Beverly, MA. Ruth Walden/Walderne, No. 615, daughter of Edward Walden, No. 1230. John Hibbert's 1/w was Abigail Graves.

Died - 27 Mar 1718.

John Hibbert was a carpenter who resided at Beverly. He was described as "husbandman" in a deed of property in 1707. In 1713 he deeded all his property to son, Zaccheus.

Featured Child: Ruth Hebard (Gray), No. 307. (First born of John and Ruth Walderne)

Other Children: Children of Abigail and John Hibbert; Zaccheus, b. 1671; William, b. 1673; Mary, b. 1675; George, b. 1678. Children of John Hibbert and Ruth Walderne; 2. John, bap. 4 June 1682, m. 6 June 1708; Elizabeth, b. 19 June 1686; Martha, b. 2 June 1684; Sarah, b. 19 April 1691, d., 11 May 1700; Robert, b. 1695, died young; Daniel, b. 1701.

Line of Descent: Ruth Hebard (Gray) No. 307; Grace Webster, No. 153; William Neff, No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Hibbert No. 614.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA, Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, prepared for Publication by Elizabeth P. Bentley, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc., Balti more, 1985, Page 367.

3. Vital Records of Beverly Massachusetts, Vol. 1, Births, page 173, Topsfield Historical Society, Topsfield, MA, 1906.

4. Hebard, Harvy and Smith Ralph D., DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT HEBERT OF SALEM AND BEVERLY, MASS., New England Historical and Gen. Register, Vol 51, Pub. by Society, Boston 1897.

5. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc, Baltimore 1981.

Abraham Daynes, No. 624.

Born - Abt. 1640/46, North Yarmouth or Casco, MA.

Married - 27 Dec. 1671, Sarah Peake, No. 625, New London, New London, CT.

Death - Abt. 1690, Norwich, New London, CT.

Sarah Peake - No. 625.

Born - Abt. 1650/1, Norwich, New London, CT. to William Peake, No. 1250 and Elizabeth -----, No. 1251.

Married - 2/h Micah Rood, 15 Jan 1691.

Featured Child: Ebenezer Daynes/Deans, No. 312. (Fourth born)

Other Children: 1. Johanna, b. 2 Feb. 1672; 2. John, bap. Feb 1674; 3. Thomas, b. Jul 1677; 5. Sarah, b. 19 Jan 1683; 6. Ephraim, b. 15 Jan 1686.

Line of Descent: Ebenezer Daynes, No. 312; Ebenezer Daines Jr., No. 156; Ebenezer Deans, No. 78; Lucy Deans, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Abraham Daynes, No. 634.

1. Caulkins, Francis Manwaring, HISTORY OF NORWICH CONNECTICUT, Pub. by author, 1866, Page 227.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS, Vol 1, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, Prepared for publication by Elizabeth P. Bently, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 202.

William Luddington Jr., No. 626.

Born - About 1655, Malden, Suffolk, MA, to William Luddington, No. 1652, Immigrant Ancestor and Ellen/Hellen Moultrop, No. 1653.

Married - First wife, Martha Rose, dau. of John Rose and Second wife, 2 June 1690, Mercy Whitehead, No. 627. They were married at Branford Church by the Rev. Samuel Russell.

Death - February 1737, East Haven, CT,

William Luddington lived in East Haven and was a man of high standing there. On 26 Mar 1683 had an estate of 54 Pounds and land of 24 1/2 acres with three in his household. By 1702 he had eleven persons, estate 54 Pounds and land 27 acres. In the land division of 1709 he was rated at eight persons, estate 70 Pounds and 11 1/2 acres of land.

His estate was probated 7 Feb 1736/7 and distribution made 4 July 1737 as recorded in New Haven Probate Records, Vol.. 6, p. 222. His wife Mercy's widow"s third did not cover her needs as she said, "having by the providence of God been brought unto needy circumstances".

Mercy Whitehead, No. 627.

Born - 10 Jan 1668, Branford, CT, to John Whitehead, No. 1254 and Martha Bradfield, No. 1255.

Death - 23 Nov 1743, aged seventy-five, East Haven, CT.

Featured Child: Mercy Luddington, No. 313.

Other Children: (By first wife), Henry, b. 1639, m. Sarah Collins, d. 1727; Eleanor, m. 13 May 1714, Nathaniel Baley; William, b. 25 Sept 1686, m. 28 Feb 1710-ll, Anna Hodge. (By second wife, Mercy), Mary, b. 31 May 31, 1691, (twin of Mercy), m. 1715, John Dawson, she d. 11 Oct 1742; Hannah, b. 13 Mar 1693, m. Isaac Penfield, she d. 4 June 1719; John, b. 31 Jan 1694, m. Elizabeth Potter, he d. 30 Oct 1726; Eliphalet, b. 28 Apr 1697, m. Abigail Collins, he d. 26 Jan 1761; Elizabeth, b. 1699, d. 28 July 1707; Dorothy, b. 16 July 1702, m. Benjamin Mallory, she d. 19 Sept 1742; Dorcas, b. 16 July 1704, m. 1722, James Way.

Line of Descent: Mercy Luddington, No. 313; Ebenezer Deans Jr, No. 156; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Luddington Jr., No. 626;

1. Shepard, James, WILLIAM LUDDINGTON OF MALDEN, MASS., AND EAST HAVEN, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS., David Clapp and Son, Press, Boston, 1904, Pages 6 and 7.

2. Luddington, Ethel Saltus, LUDINGTON-SALTUS RECORDS, Tuttle Morehouse and Taylor Co., New Haven, CT, 1926, Pages 151 and 152.

3. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1969, Pages 132-134.

4. Clenens, William Montgomery, AMERICAN MARRIAGE RECORDS BEFORE 1699, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1984., Page 146.

William Munroe, No. 628, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1625, at Aldie, near Inverness, Scotland, to Robert Munroe of Aldie, of the Clan Munro of Foulis.

Married - First wife, 1665, Martha George, married second wife, 1672, Charleston/Cambridge/Lexington to Mary Ball, No. 629, married third wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Johnson Dwyer.

Death - 27 Jan 1717-18, Lexington, MA, aged 92.

William Munroe was taken prisoner by Cromwell in the battle of Worcester and banished to Boston, MA. He was shipped from London on 11 Nov 1651 in the "John and Sarah" and consigned to Mr. Thomas Kemble of Boston. If he was sold as an apprentice to pay his passage. In 1657 he was fined in Cambridge for not having rings in the noses of his swine. About 1660 he settled in the northeasterly part of Cambridge Farms, now known as Lexington. He was freeman in 1690, in 1694 he was a selectman of Cambridge. He was received into Communion of the church on 1 Feb 1699 and later held several important parish offices. His tax bills from 1693 to 1698 show that in taxable property he was among the first six men of the parish, showing he was a man of enterprise and character.

His tombstone states, "William Munro Died Jan. 27, 1717-18 Aet. about 92 yrs."

His house looked like a "rope walk", said his great-granddaughter, so many additions had been made to it to accommodate his sons, keeping his family together and distinct as was the custom of the Scottish clans.

Mary Ball, No. 629.

Born - About 1652.

Death - Aug 1692. Her gravestone reads, "Mary Munro, Wife William Munro Aet. 41 yrs, d Aug 1692."

Featured Child: David Munroe, No. 314.

Other Children: (By Martha George, d. 1672) John, b. 10 Mar 1666; Martha, b. 2 Nov 1667; William, b. 10 Oct 1669; George, bap. 26 Feb 1698/99. (By Mary Ball, 1652-1692) Daniel, b. 12 Aug 1673; Hannah, b. abt. 1674; Elizabeth; Mary, b. 28

June 1678; Eleanor, b. 24 Feb 1682/83; Sarah, b. 18 Mar 1684; Joseph, b. 16 Aug 1687; Benjamin, b. 16 Aug 1690.

Line of Descent: David Munroe, No. 314; Deborah Munroe, No. 157; Ebenezer Deans, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Williams ancestry is now presented at this point because it is quite lengthy and hard to follow if presented in the format of the rest of this book. It will be shown that William Munro was descended from the founder of the clan Munro, Donald, who in the year l025 assisted King Malcolm in his war with the Danes. This is traced through eleven chiefs of the clan, ten of whom were Barons of Foulis and five succeeding generations to his birth in Aldie, Scotland in 1625.

His father. Robert Munro of Aldie, No. 1256, was a great-great-grandson of Sir George Munro, tenth Baron of Foulis.
He was Commissary of Caithness. He had four sons, one Benedict escaped to Germany, and became Baron Benedict von Meikeldorf, and a daughter, Elizabeth.

Farquhar Munro, No. 2512, inherited the lands of Aldie, and was therefore called Farquhar of Aldie. He was the fourth son of John Mor Munro, No. 5024 (Mor meaning great) and Elizabeth Vass, No. 5025, who was the eldest son of Rev. John Munro.

Reverend John Munro, No. 10,048, the second representative of the House of Coul. This clergyman was a Master of Arts of the University of Aberdeen. He received his land direct from the crown. He married a Mackenzie lass and they had six sons.

Hugh Munro, No. 20,096, the father of Rev. John Munro, No. 10,048 was the founder of the cadet family of Coul, near Alness, and was the third son of George Munro, No. 40,192.

George Munro, No. 40,192, the son of Hugh Monro, No. 80,384, succeeded his father in 1425 as the tenth Baron Fowlis; and it is from Hugh Monro, that the Monro family of Lexington, MA is descended in direct succession. During the lifetime of George Munro, that locally famous battle between the Mackenzies and the Munros which is known as Beallach-nam Brog, or the Pass of the Shoes, because the combatants to protect themselves from another's arrows, took off their shoes and tied them on as brestplates.

Hugh Monro, No. 80,384, acquired lands at the hands of his cousin, the Countess Euphemia of Ross, and fought under Donald, Lord of the Isles against the Duke of Albany in their contest for the Earldom of Ross. Hugh by his first wife, Isabella, No. 80,385, grand-daughter of Sir Edward Keith, Great-mareshal of Scotland, fathered son George, No. 40,192. He succeded his father in 1369.

Robert Munro, No. 160,768, father of Hugh, No. 80,384, suceeded his father as the eighth Baron Fowlis as a mere child. He was less warlike and interested in increasing the family estates. He acquired much new land. He was one of the Baron-Bailes of the Earldom of Ross, a very important office in feudal times. He was killed in a clan fight in 1369.

George Munro, No. 321,536, was the seventh Baron Fowlis inherited the succession from his grandfather. His father, No. 643,072 was killed in the battle of Bannockburn. George, like his grandfather fought with Bruce, and took part in the battle of Halidon Hill against the combined forces of Baliol and Edward Third, in which at least fourteen thousand Scots were killed along with George. He had married a doughter of the Earl of Ross.

Robert Munro, No. 1,286,144, sixth Baron Fowlis lived during the bloody and famous civil wars over the succession to the Scottish throne. Through them all Robert Munro remained steadfast to the party of Bruce, which represented Scotch independence; and, although an old man, he fought with his clan at the decisive battle of Bannockburn, where his only son was killed. Eight years later old Robert was also dead.

George Munro, No. 2,572,288, accession was in 1239. The record of the clan rests upon indisputable written evidence and the family history is absolutely authentic and undisputed from a date only fourteen years later than the signing of the Magna Charta. This first really attested Munro, George, received the family lands by a special charter form Alexander the Second, before 1249; and this charter states that the lands were held of old by his ancestor, Donald. George died in 1269.

All information on the first six generations of Munros is founded only upon tradition, strong tradition but unsupported by documentary proof, as is practically all family information at these early dates.

Robert Munro, No. 5,144,576 was the fourth Baron Fowlis, who married a daughter of the Earl of Sutherland.

Donald Munro, No. 10,289,152 was the third Baron Fowlis. He is said to materially aided William the Lion, the first Scotch king really to establish sovereignty over the Highlands and suppress unchecked lawlessness of those northern regions.

Robert Munro, No. 20,578,304 was the fourth of the Munro line and second Baron of Fowlis. He was buried in the chanonry of Ross, which became the family burial-place for four centuries thereafter, until the Covenanters, the violent Presbyterians, impelled them to seek a burial place untainted by the papacy.

Hugh Munro, No. 41,156,608, was the first Baron of Fowlis. From him the title and estates came down in uninterrupted lineal male descent for almost eight hundred years, a fact unique in the annals of Scotland and England.

George Munro, No. 82,313,216, helped Malcolm Third, son of King Duncan, wrest the Scottish throne from Macbeth, whom Shakespere made immortal. George died just at the beginning of the twelfth century.

Donald Munro, No. 164.626,432. tradition says, received at the lands from Malcolm Second, for aid given to that king against the Danes, the land on Alness Water called Ferindonald (or Donald's land)), later becomming the Barony of Fowlis. Malcolm Second died in 1034, making the family origin older than those that came over with William the Conqueror.

References for William Munroe, No. 628, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Munroe, James Phinney, SKETCH OF THE MUNRO CLAN, Pub. by George H. Ellis, Boston, MA, 1900, Pages 9-23 inc.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc. 1985, Page 514.

3. Dobson, David, DIRECTORY OF SCOTISH SETTLERS IN NORTH AMERICA, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1984, Vol 2.

4. Munroe, Lee, New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Published by the Society, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, MA, 1946, Pages 2-7 inc.

Samuel How/Howe, No. 630.

Born - 16 Oct 1654, Concord, Middlesex, MA to William Howe, No. 1260 and Mary -------, (possibly Farmer), No. 1261.

Married - First wife, 27 Mar 1673, Mary Woolie, Second wife, 26 Mar 1678, Concord/Plainfield, CT, Mary Nutting, No. 631.

Death - 30 Oct 1724, Plainfield, Windham, CT.

Samuel Howe resided in Concord until shortly after 1700 when he moved to Plainfield, a new town in Windham County, CT. His death is recorded in Plainfield Probate Records.

Mary Nutting, No. 631.

Born - 16 Jan 1656, Chelmsford or 10 Jan 1655, Groton, MA, to John Nutting, No. 1262 and his second wife Sarah Eggleton/Eggleston, No. 1263.

Death - 1 Sept 1724, Plainfield, Windham, CT.

Featured Child: Deborah How/Howe, No. 315, (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Samuel, b. 28 Jun 1679; 2. Sarah, b. 1 Sept 1680, m. Isaac Wheeler; 3. Mary, b. 2 Oct 1682, m. James Russell, 5. Josiah, b. 13 July 1689; Abigail, b. 27 Feb 1692/3; Elizabeth, b. 16 Sept 1694, m. John Stevens.

Line of Descent: Deborah How, No. 315; Deborah Monroe, No. 157; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel How/Howe, No. 630.

1. Munroe, Richard S., HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE LEXINGTON MASSACHUSETTS MUNROES, Florence, MA, 1966, Page 9.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 393.

3. DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN COLONIST LINEAGE BOOK, 1931, Washington D.C., Pages 38 and 41.

4. CONCORD, MA, BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS, 1635-1850, Printed by the Town, Book 1, Pages 16, 21, 28.

Pieter Pieterson Van Nest, No 648. Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - To Peter Van Nest, No. 1296 in Holland.

Married - abt. 1652 Judith Jorise Rapalje, No. 649, Immigrant Ancestor, daughter of Joris Jansen Rapalje, No. 1298 and Catelyna Trico/Trice, No. 1299

Death - bef.. 1698.

Burial - Raritan, Somerset, NJ.

Pieter Pieterson Van Nest came from Utrecht, Netherlands to New Amsterdam in 1647 and settled in Brooklyn. His last name is often written in early records as Menist/Meinst.

As a carpenter he and Gerrit Nansen Roos sued, on 17 Aug 1654, Jan Coopal for a balance due them on a house they were building for him.

He was one of the old members of the Dutch Church at New Amsterdam, a note beside his name stated that he removed to the Wallabout and was on Donine Van Zuuren's lists of church members of 1677.

He was taxed 73 Florin for 'making and sheeting' the Heere Graght, now Broad Street on Feb. 13, 1660, and the next day he bought a lot on the Heere Graght from Frerick Lubbersen and sold it the same day to Hendrick Jansen Spier. On May 16, 1661 he witnessed a sale of an anker of brandy. He was on the assessment rolls of Brooklyn in 1675, 1676 and 1683 and took the oath of allegiance in Brooklyn in 1687, on which he stated he had been living here for 40 years.

Judith Jorise Rapalje, No. 649.

Born - 5 July 1635, the daughter of Immigrant Ancestor Jansen Rapalje No. 1298 and Catelyna Trico/Trice, No. 1299, Immigrant Ancestor from Holland.

Death - Before June 6, 1726, on which date letters of administration were granted Pieter Van Neste, her son, on the estate of Judith Van Neste, of Somerset Co., NJ.

Judith joined the Brooklyn church, 9 Apr 1664. In 1698 Judith Van Neste appeared in the Brooklyn census of that year as head of a family, so it is likely that Pieter Pieterse died prior to 1698.

Featured Child: Pieter Van Neste, No. 324. (First born)

Other Children: 2. Sytje, bap. 23 Jan 1656, m. Hendrick Corsz Vroom; 3. Jeronimus, bap. 7 July 1658, m. 22 Aug 1691, Neeltje Hendricks; 4. Jacomyntje, bap. 29 May, 1661, m. Claes Arentsen Toers; 5. Lysbeth, bap. 12 Apr. 12, 1665; 6. Catalyn, bap. 3 Mar 1672, m. Dirck Middagh; Sara, bap. 21 Mar. 1674, m. 1699 Christoffel Steynmets.; 8. Joris, bap. 19 Jul 1675, m. Marytie Reyniersen Van Hengel; 9. Marritie, bap. 4 June 1678, m. Davidt Willense.

Line of Descent: Pieter Van Neste, No. 324; Peter Van Nest, No. 162; Catrina Van Nest, No. 81, Abraham Huff, No 40; Isaac A. Huff No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith No. 1.

References for Pieter Pieterson Van Nest, No. 648, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. THE GENEALOGICAL SOC. OF NEW JERSEY, Vol 1, 1925/26, 33 Lombardy St., Newark, NJ, Page 58.

2. HISTORICAL SOCIETY EARLY AMERICAN FAMILIES, Vol 1. Church l.D S. Library, Salt Lake City, UT, Cs69 -V81 (Vol 1 and 5).

3. THE AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 140, Vol 35, No. 4, Pages 193-201 inc.

Thomas Franszen Outwater or Oudewater, No. 756

Born - Abt. 1665, Probably Albany, Albany, NY to Frans Jacobsen Oudewater, No. 1512 and unknown mother.

Married - 16 Jun 1686, New York City, NY, to Tryntje Van Bresteede, No. 757, m. 2/w Nettie Pieters, 29 Sep 1706, m. 3/w Jannetje Duryea, 28 Jun 1730.

Death - 7 May 1753, Monachie, Bergen, NJ.

Tryntje Van Bresteede, No. 757, daughter of Johannis Jansen Van Bresteede, No. 1514 and Maritie Andries, No. 1515.

Death - 8 Apr 1706.

Featured Child: Jacob Franszen Outwater, No. 378. Fourth born.

Other Children: 1. Frans Franszen, bap. 14 Oct 1688; 2. Marjkin Frans, bap. 4 Jul 1691; 3. Jan Franszen, bap. 4 Nov. 1694; 5. Pieter Franszen, bap. 1698; 6. Andries Franszen, bap. 26 Dec 1700; 7. Thomas Franszen, bap. 31 Jan 1703; 8. Annaetije Frans, bap. 18 Nov. 1705.

Line of Descent: Jacob Franszen Outwater, No. 378; Maria Outwater, No. 189; Thomas Vanderhoof, No. 942; Frances Vanderhood, No. 471; Nancy Ann Brady, No. 23; Eleanor Gawthrop, No. 11; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5, Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

Michael Wood, No. 896, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - To William Wood, No. 1792 and Margaret Snyder, No. 1793, probably at Matlock, Derbyshire, England.

Married - In England, Mary -----, No. 897, Possibly Mary Thompson.

Death - 13 May 1674, Concord, MA.

Michael Wood came as a youth with his father from England. He took the Freeman's Oath 13 May 164-. He was interested in the
iron works at Concord.

On the first settlement at Concord, Michael Wood had a house and lot near the common. Later he settled upon the farm now occupied by Samuel Dennis. In 1663 the townsmen set about to record the land before 1665. Michael Wood's land was described as 13 lots, 230 acres, south quarter, south of Samuel Dennis's, worth 4 pounds, 3 shillings and 4 pence in taxes for 1666.

He left no will.

Mary -------, No. 897, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1627, England.

Death - 1662.

Featured Child: Abraham Wood, No. 448.

Other Children: Abigail Wood, b. 10 Apr 1642; John Wood; Nathaniel Wood, d. 7 Mar 1662; Mary Wood, d. 24 Apr 1663; Thomson Wood; Isaac Wood; Jacob Wood, b. 3 Mar 1662.

Line of Descent: Abraham Wood Sr., No. 448, Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224; Nathan Wood, No. 112; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Michael Wood, No. 896, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD WHO SETTLED IN CONCORD, MA IN 1638, Pub. by Alvord and Son, Printer, Towanda PA, 1882, Page 10.

2. THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol 4, Page 273.

3. THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, 1849, Boston, Vol. 3, Page 89.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 835.

5. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York 1908, Vol. 2, Pages 857, and 858.

6. Shattuck, Lemuael, A HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF CONCORD, Russell Odiorne and Co., Concord, 1835, Page 388.

Thomas Dakin, No. 898, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1624, England, the son of John Dakin, No. 1796.

Married - Sarah -----, No. 899, 2/w, widow Susan Stratton.

Death - 21 Oct 1708, Concord, MA.

Thomas Dakin was in Concord about 1652. He resided near Flint's Pond. He was a Constable. In the description of land in the new book of 1665 he was owner of four lots, 31 acres in the southern quarter, worth one pound, twelve shillings and ten pence in taxes for 1666.

Sarah -------, No. 899.

Death - 1659.

Featured Child: Sarah Dakin, No. 449. (Last born)

Other Children; Joseph; John; and Samuel.

Line of Descent: Sarah Dakin, No. 449; Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224; Nathan Wood, No. 112; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Dakin, No. 898, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Shattuck, Lemuel, A HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF CONCORD, R. Odiorne and Co., Concord, 1836, Pages 36, and 38.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1965, Vol. 2, Page 2.

3. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Pub. by Carter, Andrew and Co., Lancaster, MA, 1829, Page 76.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 201.

John Haynes, No. 904, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1621, Sutton, Mandeville, Wilts, England, to Walter Haynes, No. 1808, Immigrant Ancestor and Elizabeth Gourd, No. 1809, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 13 Oct 1642, Sudbury, MA, Dorithy Noyes, No. 905, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - After 1 Oct 1692, (the date of his will).

John Haynes came in 1638 with his parents, brothers and sisters on the ship "Confidence", listed as under sixteen years of age. This family was one of the very first to settle on Sudbury Plantation and were instrumental in setting up the system of land use and government.

John Haynes was a Freeman in 1646 and a Deputy to the General Court, as well as being a Deacon.

Peter Noyes, the father of Dorithy, a leader and advocate of the open field or group ownership of land had prevailed in his ideas and the land was given over to individual plots for houses, the size depending upon position and money and group meadows to be administered by the town. This worked well until a new group of youngsters came to the stage where they needed land as well. They could buy into the existing meadows but these were becoming crowded with beasts, so new land was to be added.

John Haynes was one of six who advocated individual farms. After much bickering, this concept finally prevailed.

John Haynes house was the designated "garison house" for the settlement, built with strength in case of an Indian attack. On 18 Apr 1676 a band of about one thousand Indians attacked Marlborough. Their usual method of attack was to draw out the soldiers from the garrisons and away into an ambush. They did not want to engage the garrisons, however, or come into the range of their guns. A company of soldiers marched out of Boston for relief of Marlborough, however, the Indians began to creep slowly in about Sudbury by 20, April. Most of the houses, except the garrison houses in Sudbury were burned and Capt. Wadsworth with 70 men came down to assist, eleven of them being slain. The remainder was increased by some tired men from Sudbury, making eighty in all, who fought the Indians from a hill until the Indians set fire to the woods at the windward of them, forcing them to retreat, and destroyed all but thirteen of them, who reached the Noyes's mill where they defended themselves until being rescued by fresh troopers. Deacon Haynes house was attacked with fury by

large numbers but was successfully defended from six o'clock in the morning until one o'clock when the Indians abandoned the assault.

There were troops from Watertown, Charlestown, Concord, as well that arrived, most late in the day. The men had fought against fearful odds, the Watertown men falling back to the Goodenow's garrison. About 200 men had held their ground against a thousand Indians. The next day the soldiers buried their dead.

Letters asking for aid were sent to England, the settlers listing their losses, John Haynes, John Smith, Joseph Noyes, and Peter Noyes, among others signing the request.

Dorithy Noyes, No. 905, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1626, Weyhill, Hampshire, England, to Peter Noyes, No. 1810 and Abigail --------, No. 1811.

Death - 1715.

She sailed from Southhampton, England in April 1638 on the Confidence with her parents, brother, neighbor and their three servants.

Featured Child: James Haynes, No. 452. (Eighth born).

Other Children: 1. Elizabeth, b. 16 July 1644, m. 1666, Henry Balcom; 2. Mary, b. 1647, m. Josiah Howe; 3. John, b. 4 May 1649, m. Ruth Ropar; 4. Dorithy, b. 1651 or 1652, m. Joseph Freeman; 5. Peter, b. 7 Apr 1654, m. 2 Jan 1677, Elizabeth Reed; 6. Joseph, b. 7 Sept 1656, Killed in youth by falling tree.; 7. Thomas, b. 1658, Died young.; 9. Daniel, b. 16 May 1663; 10. Rachel, b. 12 Feb 1665, m. 2 Jan 1704/5, John Lockard; 11. Ruth, b. 7 Apr 1668, m. 20 Dec 1693, Joseph Noyes; 12. David, b. 4 May 1671, m. Tabitha Stone.

Line of Descent: James Haynes, No. 452; Ahija Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Haynes, No. 904, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by The Society, Boston, 1893, Vol XLVII, Pages 71-75.

2. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake Publisher, Boston, 1849, Vol 3, Pages 92 and 191.

3. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, Boston, 1859, Vol 13, Page 261.

4. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by The Society, Boston, 1886, Vol XL, Pages 396-405.

5. VITAL RECORDS OF SUDBURY, MA, Pub. by New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, 1903.

6. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by The Society, Boston, 1881, Vol. XXXV, Pages 218 - 221.

7. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, THE FORMATION OF A NEW ENGLAND TOWN, Wesleyan Univ. Press, Middletown, CT, 1963.

8. Hurd, D. Hamilton, HISTORY OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, MA., J.W. Lewis and Co., Philadelphia, 1890, Pages 377-397.

9. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 557.

10. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Vol. 2, Pages 532-533.

Joseph Noyes, No. 906.

Born - 15 Oct 1637, Newberry, MA. to Rev. James Noyes, No. 1812, Immigrant Ancestor and Sarah Brown, No. 1813, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 12 Nov 1662, Sudbury, MA., Mary Darvell, No. 907, 2/w Mary, widow of Major Simon Willard, 14 July 1680. Mary, d. 28 Dec. 1715.

Death - 16 Nov 1717

Mary Darvell, No. 907.

Born - 10 May 1642, Sudbury, MA, to Robert Darvell, No. 1814, Immigrant Ancestor and Esther -----, No. 1815.

Death - Before 14 July 1680.

Joseph Noyes resided at Sudbury, MS. He was a Selectman for 28 years beginning in 1662, a Constable for 1667 and 1668, and Justice of the Peace.

Featured Child: Sarah Noyes, No. 453.

Line of Descent: Sarah Noyes, No. 453; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Joseph Noyes, No. 906;

1. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Vol. 2, Page 533.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Baltimore, Vol. 2, Page 11.

3. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1969, Pages 208 and 209.

4. VITAL RECORDS OF SUDBURY MA, Pub by New England Historic Gen. Soc., Boston, MA, 1903, Page 243.

Thomas Smith Sr., No. 908.

Born 29 July 1658, Sudbury, MA. to John Smith, No. 1816, Immigrant Ancestor and Sarah Hunt, No. 1817, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - About 1678, Sudbury, MA, Abigail Rice, No. 909.

Death - 9 April 1718, Sudbury.

Thomas Smith marched to defend Sudbury in King Philips War. He also signed the petition along with his son, Thomas, to divide Sudbury into two precincts so that those on the other side of the river who were isolated from church services during periods of ice and floods could have their own church.

Abigail Rice, No. 909.

Born - 17 June 1657, Sudbury, MA to Henry Rice, No. 1818 and Elizabeth Moore, No. 1819.

Death - 9 Dec 1735., Sudbury.

Featured Child: Thomas Smith, No. 454.

Other Children: Henery, b. 1682; Abigail, b. 21 Jul 1684; Amos, b. 21 Jan 1699.

Line of Descent: Thomas Smith, Jr., No. 454; Elizabeth Smith, No. 227; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Smith Sr., No. 918;

1. VITAL RECORDS OF SUDBURY, MA. TO YEAR 1850, Pub. by New England Hist. Soc., Boston, MA, 1903, Pages 131 and 132.

2. Hurd, D. Hamilton, HISTORY OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, MA, Pub. by J.W. Lewis and Co., 1890, Pages 386 and following.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 690.

David Thomas, No. 928 and No. 944, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1620, probably in Wales.

Married - Before 1649, Joanna -----, No. 929 and No. 945, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 1698, Middleboro, Plymouth, MA

On 8 July 1645 David Thomas was a witness at court in Salem, MA. He lived in that part of Salem that was soon to become Marblehead and attended the meeting on 22 Dec 1648 to determine the division. His allotment on the common pasture with the livestock of 44 settlers was one-half a cow's pasture.

In 1661 he removed to that part of Salem that later became Beverly and witnessed in a court action in June of 1661.

In Beverly he owned Lot 16, with no house and part of Lot 15, which fronted on what is now Cabot Street and 300 yards from the John Balch house built in 1636, standing in 1980. Lot 15 contained about 25 acres, which he sold in 1668, describing his part as five acres with a house.

On 30 May 1664 a bill of sale from Dea. Thomas of Bass River sold to Richard Norman of Marblehead, one-half a cow's pasture upon the town common. He was a resident in 1674. His wife Joanna executed her consent to the sale of the Beverly property, dated in Plymouth, 14 Jul 1669. They moved to Middleboro and their son Edward's birth is the first entry in that towns record.

In Plymouth Probate No. 20274,of David Thomas, it states that under date of 3 Oct 1689, that "Joanna Thomas Relict widdow, of David Thomas late of middlebury deceased, with David Thomas, Jeremiah Thomas, her sons" as sureties, was appointed to administer on the estate of her deceased husband above-named". This stands as proof of their parenthood of these two men.

Joanna ----- No. 929 abt. 945, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - After 1698.

Featured Children: David Thomas Jr., No. 464 (First born), and Jeremiah Thomas, No. 472, (Third born).

Other Children; 2. Joanna, b. 1657, m. 7 May 1680 Capt. Joseph Vaugn, she d. 11 Apr 1718; 4. Sarah, b. abt. 1663, m. 13 Feb 168-, John Holmes, she d. 27 Oct 1700; 5. William, b. 1665; 6. Edward, b. 6 Feb 1669; 7. Mary b. 2 Jan 1681/2, (Recorded in Boston).

Line of Descent: David Thomas Jr., No. 464; Henry Thomas, No. 232; Elijah Thomas, No. 116, Abner Thomas, No. 58, Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Another Line of Descent: Jeremiah Thomas, No. 472; Jeddiah Thomas, No. 236; Jedediah Thomas Jr., No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for David Thomas Sr., No. 928 and No. 944, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 517 N. Circle Dr., Itasca, Il., 60143, 1980, Pages 7, and 95.

Henry Wood/Atwood, No. 930.

Born -Probably England.

Married - 25 or 28 April 1644, Abigail Jenny, No. 931, Immigrant Ancestor. at Yarmouth/ Middleborough, MA.

Death - Before 30 Sept 1670 when the inventory of his estate was taken, at Middleborough, MA.

Henry Wood was a proprietor at Plymouth, MA, 16 Sept 1641. Around 1643 he removed to Yarmouth and Middleborough, MA, and returned to Plymouth.

Abigail Jenny, No. 931, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Leyden, Holland to John Jenny, No. 1862, Immigrant Ancestor, of Norwich, Norfolk, England and Sarah Carey No. 1863, Immigrant Ancestor, of Monk's Soham, Suffolk, England.

Abigail Jenny was born to members of the group in Leyden, Holland that became the pilgrims of the Mayflower, although her family arrived in 1623 in the ship, "Little James".

Her father's will of 28 Dec 1643 states, "Whereas Abigaile my eldest Daughter had somewhat given her by her grandmother and Henry Wood of Plymouth aforesaid is a suter to her in way of marriage my will is that if shee and said Abigaile will Dwell one full yeare wth mr. Charles Chauncy of Scittuate before her marriage (pvided he be willing to entertaine her) that then my said Daughter Abigall have two of my cowes and my full consent to marry with the said Henry Wood".

President George Bush traces his ancestry to Abigail Jenney and in July 1989 while visiting Leiden, Netherlands, he jested in a speech at St. Peter's Church, "I'm glad to be back with my cousins because we fondly remember Aunt Abigail back there those many years ago".

Featured Child; Abigail Wood, No. 465, (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Samuel, b. 25 May 1647; 2 Jonathan, b. 1 Jan 1649; 3. David, b. 17 Oct 1651; 5. Sarah, b. 28 Nov 1667, m. John Nelson.

Line of Descent: Abigail Wood, No. 465; Henry Thomas, No. 232; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Henry Wood/Atwood, No. 930;

1. Holmes, Frank R., DIRECTORY OF ANCESTRAL HEADS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, 1620-1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1984, Page cclxx.

2. Raymond, John Marshall, THOMAS FAMILIES OF PLYMOUTH COUNTY MASSACHUSETTS, Thomas Family Publications, 1980, Pub. by Harland C. Thomas, 517 N. Circle Dr., Itasca, IL, 60143.

3. Cutter, William Richard, NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL, Lewis Pub. Co., 1913, Page 543.

4. Stratton, Eugene Aubrey , PLYMOUTH COLONY - ITS HISTORY AND PEOPLE 1620 - 1700, Ancestry Pub., Salt Lake City, UT, 1986, Page 315.

5. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 511.

William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948.

Born - About 1645, Middleborough, MA, to William Nelson, No. 1864 and No. 1896 and Martha Ford, No. 1865 and No. 1897.

Married - Before 7 April 1668, (when he was mentioned in her father's will as son.), Middleborough, Ruth Foxel/Foxwell, No. 933 and No. 949.

Death - 22 March 1718, Middleborough, MA, aged 73 years.

William Nelson Jr. was a farmer and lived and died in the house near the old Sproat tavern at the Green in Middleborough, probably built and occupied a few years by his father. His will dated 20 March 1717, sworn 11 April 1718 names son Thomas, wife Ruth Nelson and daughters Mercy Fuller, Mary Thomas, Martha Irish, Anna Smith and Ruth Thomas. (Plymouth Co. Probate 14598).

Ruth Foxel/Foxwell, No. 933 and No. 949.

Born - 1637, Middleborough, MA, to Richard Foxell No. 1866 and No. 1898, Immigrant Ancestor, and Anne Shelley, No. 1867 and 1899, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 7 Sept 1723, Middleborough, MA, aged 86.

Featured Child: Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474.

Other Children: Mercy, m. ----- Fuller; Mary, m. Edward Thomas; Martha, m. David Irish; Anna, m. Abiel Smith; Ruth, m. John Thomas.

First Line of Descent: Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474; Lois Nelson, No. 234; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948.

1. Robert S. Wakefield, F.A.S.G., MEN OF THE "FORTUNE", AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 221, Jan 1980, Vol 56, No. 1., Pages 34 and 35.

2. Cutter, William Richard, NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL, Lewis Pub. Co., 1913, Page 543.

3. Davis, William T., GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF PLYMOUTH FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1975, Page 194.

John Huckins, No. 934

Born - 2 Aug 1649, Barnstable, MA, to Thomas Huckins, No. 1900 and No. 1868, Immigrant Ancestor, and Rose (Tillye ?) Hollier, widow of Hugh Hollier, No. 1869 and No. 1901, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 10 Aug 1670, Barnstable, MA., Hope Chipman, No. 935 and No. 951.
Death - 10 Nov 1678, Barnstable, MA.

John was a resident of Barnstable. He was Constable in 1672.

Hope Chipman, No. 935.

Born - 30 Aug 1652, Barnstable, MA, to John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1902, Immigrant Ancestor, and Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903.

Married - 2/husband, 1 March 1682/3 Jonathan Cobb, son of Henry Cobb No. 1882, Immigrant Ancestor and 2/w Sarah Hinckley.

Death - 26 Jul 1728

Featured Child: Hope Huckins, No. 467, (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Elizabeth, b. 1 Oct 1671, m. 4 Jun 1695, John Lewis, she d. 12 July 1741; 2. Mary, b. 3 Apr 1673, m. 1690, Nathan Bassett; 3. Experience, b. 4 June 1675, m. 28 Sept 1699, Thomas Lewis.

First Line of Descent: Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Huckins, No. 934;

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 246.

2. Otis, Amos, revised by C.F. Swift, GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, F.B. and F.P. Goss Pub., Barnstable, MA, 1890, Pages 58-66.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 398.

Edward Lewis, No. 940.

Born - Perhaps in East Greenwich, Kent England before 1633, to George Lewis, No. 1880, Immigrant Ancestor, and Sarah Jenkins, No. 1881, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 9 May 1661 Hannah Cob/Cobb, No. 941.

Death - 28 Mar 1703, aged nearly 70 years.

Edward Lewis/Lewes was a resident of Barnstable, MA. His will was dated 22 Feb. 1703/3, proved 6 Apr 1703.

Hannah Cob/ Cobb, No. 948.

Born - 5 Oct 1639, Scituate, MA to Henry Cobb, No. 1882, Immigrant Ancestor and Patience Hurst, No. 1883, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 17 Jan 1729/30, aged 90 years, 3 months, 12 days.

Featured Child: Eleazer, No. 470, (Second born).

Other Children; 1. Hannah, b. 24 Apr 1662; 3. John, b. 1 Jan 1666; 4. Thomas, b. last of March 1669.

Line of Descent; Eleazer, No. 470; Kesia Lewis, No. 235; Martha Pratt, No. 117; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14, Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward Lewis, No. 940;

1. Kellogg, Lucy Mary, Ed., MAYFLOWER FAMILIES THROUGH FIVE GENERATIONS, Pub by General Soc. of Mayflower Descendants, 1975, Vol 1, Page 55.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol 3, Pages 85, 86, 412 and 413.

3. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 285.

Stephen Wilcox, (The First), No. 960.

Born - Abt. 1633 at Portsmouth, Westerly, RI to Edward Wilcox, No. 1920, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - Before 30 Jan 1658 (when he received a deed from Thos. Hazard as his wife's dower), Hannah Hazard, No. 961.

Death - Before Feb 1690 (when mentioned as lately diseased).

Stephen Wilcox was recorded as owner of land on 10 Dec 1657 when he and Thomas Kent had a grant of 16 acres at 2s an acre and in 1658 when he had a deed of 34 acres as a dower from Thomas Hazard. He was a Freeman 18, May 1658. He was on the list of inhabitants of Westerly on 18 May 1669. A complaint was issued by A John Richards against him for unjustly possessing 500 acres in Pequot country, east side of Pawcatck River, within the bounds of Stonington, in 1670. He was Deputy from 1670 to 1672.

Hannah Hazard, No. 961.

Born - Abt. 1637 or 1638, to Thomas Hazard, No. 1922, Immigrant Ancestor, and Martha -----, No 1923. at Portsmouth, Westerly, RI.

Death - 1669.

Featured Child: Stephen Wilcox, (The Second), No. 480.

Other Children: Edward, b. 1662, m. 1/w Mary Hazard, 2/w Tamasine Stevens, d. 5 Nov 1715; Thomas, b. 18 Feb. 1664, m. Martha Hazard, d. 1728; Daniel b. abt. 1666, m. Mary Wodell, d. 28 Mar 1697; William, b. abt. 1668, m. 1/w, Dorothy Palmer, 2/w, Mrs. Abigail Palmer, d. 27 Dec 1757; Hannah, b. abt. 1672, m. Samuel Clark; Jeremiah, b. 1674, m. Mary Mallett; Elizabeth, m. ----- Crandall; Bertha/Bethia, m. Gershom Cottrell.

Line of Descent: Stephen Wilcox, (The Second), No. 480; Stephen Wilcox, (The Third), No. 240; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Stephen Wilcox, (The First) No. 960.

1. Beaman, Alden G., Ph.D, RHODE ISLAND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol. 2, pages 91-93.

2. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt. 205, Athens, PA 18810, Pages 4 and 5.

3. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND WHO CAME BEFORE MAY 1692. Republished, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore.

4. Clarence Almon Torrey, Prepared for Pub. by Elizabeth P. Bentley, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700., Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Ba ltimore, 1985, Page 815.

5. GENEALOGIES OF RHODE ISLAND FAMILIES FROM RHODE ISLAND PERIODICALS, Vol. 2, Pages 382-383, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1983.

Thomas Brownell, No. 964, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - June 1608, Rawmarsh, York, England. to Robert Brownell, No. 1928 and Mary Wilson, No. 1929. His godparents were Thomas Wright, Thomas Dyson, and Johanes Waynewright.

Married, 20 Mar 1637, Anne Bourne, No. 965, Immigrant Ancestor, at St. Benet and St. Peters, Paul's Wharf, London, England.

Death - Before 6 Nov. 1665.

He witnessed the will of John Walker, of Portsmouth, RI on 18 Mar 1647. signing with his mark. He was Freeman in 1655. He was a member of the Court of Commissioners in 1655, 61, 62, and 63. He sold Thomas Lawton 35 acres on 4 Apr 1658. In 1664 he was Deputy in the General Assembly. On 6 Nov 1665, his widow and executrix, exchanged certain lands with William Brenton, as per a contract made by her husband before his death. She died after 1665.

Featured Child: William Brownell, No. 482. (Fifth born)

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 1639, m. Robert Hazard, d. 12 Jan 1739; 2. Sarah, m. Gideon Freeborn, d. 6 Sept 1676; Martha, b. May 1643, m. 1/h Jeremiah Wait, 2/h Charles Dyer, d. 15 Feb 1744; 4. George, b. 1646, m. Susanna Pearce, d. 20 Apr 1718; 6. Thomas, b. 1650, m. Mary Pearce, d. 18 May 1732; Robert, b. 1652; m. Mary ---, d. 22 Jul 1728; 8. Ann, b. 1654, m. Joseph Wilbur, d. 2 Apr 1747.

Line of Descent: William Brownell, No. 482; Alice Brownell, No. 241; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Brownell, No. 964, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Brownell, George Grant, GENEALOGICAL RECORD OF THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BROWNELL, 1619 - 1910., Jamestown, New York, 1910, Pages 9, 10, and 11.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 110.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown & Co., Boston, 1861, Vol., 1, Page 279.

William Smiton, No. 966.

Born - 1628

Married, Sara Lloyd, No. 967.

Death - 1671

William Smiton resided in Portsmouth, RI. His first child was born there in 1658.

Sara Lloyd, - No. 967., Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1630 to William Lloyd, No. 1934 and Alice ----, No. 1935.

Death - 1709.

Featured Child: Sarah Smiton, No. 483.

Other Children: Benjamin, m. Elizabeth Bonham.

Line of Descent: Sarah Smiton, No. 483; Alice Brownell, No. 241; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Smiton, No. 966.

1. Torrey,,Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 691.

2. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1895, Vol XLIX, Page 503.

John Wickes, No. 968.

Born - To John Wicks, No. 1936, Immigrant Ancestor and Mary Townsend, No. 1937, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - Rose Townsend, No. 969

Death - 1689

He resided for a number of years at Musketo Cove (Oyster Bay, Long Island where his father-in-law, John Townsend lived. On 8 Apr 1671 he was appointed overseer of his sister Elizabeth Townsend's will on the provision he would come to Oyster Bay, where she had lived. In 1675 he was a Freeman. in 1680 he deeded to his brother-in-law, William Burton, husband of Hannah, certain lands for life. In his will he gave, among other things, to son Thomas, right in Coweset, parcel of 30 acres, and farm of 200 acres at age. To his wife, "all movables, cattle, household goods, etc. for bringing up and civil education of our children in their image", plus, "the profits of all lands till the children are of age". Only children, John Thomas, Robert and Sarah survived him.

Rose Townsend, No. 969.

Born - 1677 Warwick, R.I., to John Townsend, No. 1938, Immigrant Ancestor, and Elizabeth Cole No. 1939.

Married, 2/h Samuel Haydon.

Featured Child: Thomas Wicks, No. 484.

Other Children: John, b. 8 Aug 1677, m. 15 Dec 1698, Sarah Gorton, d. 27 Dec 1742; Sarah; Elizabeth; James; Rose; Ann; George; Daniel; Dinah; Leah; Robert.

Line of Descent: Thomas Wicks, No. 484; Benjamin Wicks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60, Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Wickes, No. 968:

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1690, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1978, Baltimore, Pages 420 and 421.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND SHOWING THREE GENERATIONS OF THOSE THAT CAME BEFORE 1692, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Pages 538 and 539, 1860.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 791.

4. VITAL RECORDS OF RHODE ISLAND 1636 - 1850, 1st Series, by James N. Arnold, Vol 1, Pub. by Auspices of Gen. Assembly, Providence, RI, 1891, Pages 132 and 216.

Daniel Cole, No. 970.

Born - To Robert Cole, No. 1940 and No. 3878, Immigrant Ancestor and Mary Hawkhurst, No. 1941 and No. 3879, at Warwick RI, Oyster Bay, NY, (Multiple Numbers due to intermarriage).

Married - Mahershallabhabaz Gorton, No. 971.

Death - 29 Nov 1692.

On 27 Sept 1677, Daniel, his brothers Robert and Nathaniel and two other persons had confirmation by patent from Governor Andros of lands at Oyster Bay.

His will was dated 10 Nov. 1692.

Mahershallabhabaz/Maher Gorton, No. 971.

Born - To Samuel Gorton, No. 1942, Immigrant Ancestor and Lady Mary Maplet, No. 1943, Immigrant Ancestor.

Featured Child: Ann Cole, No. 485.

Other Children: Samuel; Benjamin; Joseph, Susanna.

Line of Descent: Ann Cole, No. 485; Benjamin Wicks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 60; Harriet Wilcox, No 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Daniel Cole No. 970:

1. Austin, John Osborn, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1699, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1978.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF RHODE ISLAND 1636 - 1850, 1st Series, by James N. Arnold, Vol 1., Pub. by Auspices of General Assembly, Providence, RI, 1891, Page 132.

3. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1977, Page 111.

William Bennett, No. 972.

Born - 1673 To Samuel Bennett, No. 1044 and Anna ----, No. 1045.

Married - About 1693, Rachel Andrew Weaver, No 973, Widow of Clement Weaver, at East Greenwich, RI.

Death - 29 July 1753, age about 80, East Greenwich, RI.

William Bennett was a Freeman in 1690 and a Deputy from 1703 to 1713. In 1715 he and wife Rachel sold to David Vaughan, a lot of 11 acres for 90 pounds, reserving the ground where his father and mother were buried. His will was proved in 1753. Among other things he gave to his granddaughter, Alice Weeks, ten pounds.

Rachel Andrew Weaver, No. 973.

Death - Before 1753.

Featured Child: William Bennett, No. 486.

Line of Descent: William Bennett, No. 486; Alice Bennett, No. 243; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121, Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Bennett, No. 972.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 64.

2. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1690, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1978, Page 18.

3. VITAL RECORDS OF RHODE ISLAND 1636 - 1850, 1st Series by James N. Arnold, Vol 1, Pub. by Auspices of Gen. Assembly, Providence RI 1891, Page 29.

James Allen, No. 992, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born, Colby, Norfolk, England, Grandson of Reginald Allin of Colby.

Married - 16 Jan 1638, Dedham, Anna Guild, No. 993, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 27 Sept 1676, Medfield, MA.

James Allen was granted land in Dedham, 6 Apr 1638. He was admitted to the church 2 Oct 1646 and became a Freeman, 26 May 1647.

When a company was formed in 1649 to found a settlement in the western part of Dedham, bordering on the Charles River, which became Medfield the following year, he was included and granted a house-lot of about twelve acres of upland and meadow. Later other grants were made to him.

His cousin was Rev, John Allin, the preacher of Dedham.

All the children were born in Dedham except Joseph, No. 496, who was born in Medfield.

Anna Guild, No. 993, Immigrant Ancestor. (Scotland)

Death - 29 Mar 1673, Medfield, MA.

Anna came in 1636 with brothers John and Samuel.

Featured Child; Joseph Allen, No. 496, (Ninth born)

Other Children: 1. John, b. 4 Dec 1639; 2. and 3. Twins, Martha and Mary, b. 11 Dec 1641. Martha m. 22 Dec 1663, William Sabin, Mary m. 11 Dec 1641, Joseph Clark and she d. 1702; 4. Sarah, b. 4 May 1644, m. 15 Jan 1666, Domingo White, and she d. 1715; 5. James, b. 28 Apr 1646, m. 12 Dec 1672, Lydia Adams, and he d. 1691; 6. Nathaniel, b. 29 Aug 1648; 7. William; 8. Benjamin.

Line of Descent: Joseph Allen, No. 496; Nehemiah Allen, No. 248; David Allen, Sr., No. 124; David Allen, Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for James Allen, No. 992, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. MARRIAGE RECORD - TOWN OF DEDHAM, (For James and Anna), Page 126.

2. Hutchinson, Frank Allen, ALLEN FAMILY OF DEDHAM AND MEDFIELD, MA, 1637 - 1890, Lowell, MA 1896, Pages 13 and 14.

3. Allen, Joseph, GENEALOGICAL SKETCHES OF THE ALLEN FAMILY, Nichols and Noyes Publishers, Boston, 1869, Pages, 5, 6, and 7.

4. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol 1.

5. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., 1969.

6. Hill, Don Gleason, Town Clerk, THE RECORD OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS IN THE TOWN OF DEDHAM, Vols. 1 and 2, Printed by Dedham Transcript, 1886, Page 126, regarding marriage of James Allen.

William Saben, No. 994, immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Litchfield, Hampshire, England.

Married - First Wife -------- Wright, No. 994 (Of Rehoboth) 2/w Martha Allen, 22 Dec 1663.

Buried - 9 Feb 1686/7.

William Saben came in 1643 to Rehoboth. He signed the Compact of 1644, was Freeman 3 June 1657, Selectman, 1657 and several years more. He contributed generously for King Philip's war.

His will was dated 4 June 1685 and he bequeathed to his wife and children, including Hannah. All births of his children were recorded at Rohoboth.

Featured Child: Hannah Sabin, No. 497. (Seventh born)

Other Children: From First Wife -------Wright, No. 995: Joseph, b. 24 Apr 1645; Benjamin, b. 3 May 1646; Nehemiah, b. 28 Mar 1647; Experience, b. 8 Jun 1648; Mary, b. 23 May 1652; Abigail, b. 8 Sept 1653; Patience, b. 31 Dec 1655; Jeremiah, b. 24 Jan 1657; Sarah, b. 27 Jul 1660. From 2/w Martha Allen: James, b. 1 Jan 1664; John b. 27 Aug 1666; Hezekiah, b. 3 Apr 1669; Noah, b. 4 Mar 1671; Mehittabell, b. 16 May 1673; Mary, b. 8 Sept 1675; Sarah, b. 16 Feb 1677; Margaret, b. 30 Apr 1680.

Line of Descent: Hannah Sabin, No. 497; Nehemiah Allen, No. 248; David Allen, Sr., No. 124; David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Sabin, No. 994., Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Arnold, James N., VITAL RECORDS OF REHOBOTH, 1642 - 1896, Narragansett Historical Pub. Co., 1897. Page 5, Part l for Marriage of Joseph Allen and Hannah Saben, and Page 731 for Births.

2. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND 1620 - 1650, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 63.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1862, Vol 4, Page 1.

Timothy Parker Sr., No. 996

Born - 24 Feb 1696, Reading, MA to Ens. Nathaniel Parker, No. 1992 and his third wife Bethia Polly, No. 1993.

Married - 8 Sept 1718, to Mary Scarborough, No. 997, at Roxbury, MA.

Death - About 1737.

Timothy Parker, Sr. was an inn holder. He and his wife joined the Congregational Church, Roxbury, MA, in October 1719. In 1720 he bought a house, barn, and three acres of land on the easterly corner of Boylston and Centre Streets from a John Ruggles in Jamaica Plains, a suburb of Boston, (Roxbury), where he lived until his death.

Mary Scarborough, No. 997.

Born - About 1694 to Deacon Samuel Scarborough, No. 1994 and his third wife Bethia Wise, No. 1995.

Death - About 1778.

Featured Child: Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498, Rev. War Hero. (Sixth born)

Other Children: 1. Solomon, b. abt. 1719; 2. Bethiah, bap. 3 Dec 1721, m. 1/h Caleb Steadman Jr., 2/h John Williams; 3. Deborah, b. 7 Nov 1722, m. 1747 Thomas Cheney, she d. 1812; 4. Jonathan Parker, b. 1728, d. 16 Dec 1773, Rev. War Soldier and member of Boston Tea Party; 7. Katherine, b. May 1735, m. 1771 Joseph Curtis, she d. 15 Jun 1802.

Line of Descent: Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr., No. 124; David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Timothy Parker Sr., No. 996.

1. VITAL RECORDS OF ROXBURY, MA, Marriages and Deaths, The Essex Institute, Salem MA, 1926.

2. DOCUMENT 93-1905, REGISTRY DEPT., CITY OF BOSTON, OLD COURT HOUSE, BOSTON.

3. Robertson-Hagg, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, THOMAS HENDERSON PARKER AND MARY JOANNA CHEEVER OF HILLSBORO, OHIO, THEIR DESCENDANTS AND ANCESTRY, Edward Bros., Inc., Ann Arbor, MI, 1980, Page 39.

Moses White, No. 998.

Born - 3 Jan 1710, Brookline Norfolk, MA to Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996 and Margaret -------, No. 1997.

Married - 10 Jan 1740, Brookline, Norfolk, MA, Rachel Davis, No. 999.

Death - 25 Aug 1780, Brookline, Norfolk, MA of cancer, age 71.

Moses White and Rachel were members of the First Parish Church of Brookline.

Rachel Davis, No. 999.

Born - 22 Mar 1711, Roxbury, Norfolk, MA to Ebenezer Davis, No. 1998 and Hannah White, No. 1999.

Death - 22 Mar 1781, Brookline, Norfolk, MA., age 70.

Featured Child; Margaret White, No. 499.

Line of Descent: Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Moses White, No. 998;

1. Vital Records of Brookline, Norfolk, MA, Pub. by The Essex Institute, Salem, MA, 1929, Pages 72, 166, and 237.

2. Vital Records of Roxbury, Pub. by Essex Institute, Salem, 1925, Vol 1, Births, Page 97.

3. Rockwell, Samuel Forbes, DAVIS FAMILIES OF EARLY ROXBURY AND BOSTON, Andover Press, N. Andover, MA, 1932, Page 123.

Richard Haven, No. 1004, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1626 in western part of England.

Married - Abt. 1647 to 1650, Lynn/Framingham, MA, Susanna Newhall, No. 1005.

Death - Between 21 May 1701, the date of his will and 14 June 1703, when it was proved. He was age 78.

Richard Haven came in 1645 to Lynn and settled on a farm near Flax Pond. He was a carpenter, and a Freeman in 1691. He was received into the Dorchester church on 26 Aug 1680.

Susanna Newhall, No. 1005.

Born 1624 to Thomas Newhall, No. 2010, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 7 Feb 1682.

Her father and mother died when she was young. She was living with the family of John Minot in 1691 when she was baptized, "now a grown maid". Born - 1624 to Thomas Newhall.

Death - 7 Feb 1682.

Featured Child: Nathaniel Haven, No. 502, (Eleventh born).

Other Children: 1. Hannah, b. 22 Dec 1645; 2. Mary, b. 12 Jan 1647; 3. Joseph, b. 22 Dec 1649; 4. Richard, b.25 Mar 1651; 5. Susanna, b. 24 Feb 1653; 6. Sarah, b. 4 Apr 1655; 7. John, b. 10 Oct 1656; 8. Martha, b. 1658, d. 1659; 10. Samuel, b. 1660, d. 1660; 11. Jonathan, b. 1660, d. 1660; 12. Moses, b. 20 May 1667.

Line of Descent: Nathaniel Haven, No. 502; Experience Haven, No. 251; Experience Streeter, No. 125; David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Richard Haven, No. 1004, Immigrant Ancestor:

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1977, Page 220.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol. 2, Page 379.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 354.

4. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Vol 94, Page 186.

5. Barry, William, HISTORY OF FRAMINGHAM, MA. James Munroe and Co., Boston, 1847, Page 272.

Samuel Goodenow, Sr., No. 1008.

Born - 28 Feb 1646/47 to Thomas Goodenow, No. 2016, Immigrant Ancestor and Jane Ruddick, No. 2017, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - Nov 1675, Marlborough, MA. Mary --------, No. 1009.

Death - Marlborough, MA, 22 Aug 1722, age 76.

Samuel Goodenow was a Freeman in 1690. His house, on the old road to the north was a garrison house in 1711. During an Indian attack in 1707, his daughter Mary could not reach the house because she was lame and the Indians killed and scalped her. The pursuing settlers killed nine of them, losing two of their own. They found her scalp in an Indian's knapsack and buried Mary where she was killed, in the woods near Stirrup Brook.

Featured Child: Samuel Goodenow Jr., No. 504: (Third born).

Other Children; 1.Thomas, b. 1671/2; 2. Mary, b. 15 Dec 1673, d. 1707, Killed and scalped by Indians; 4. David, b. 12 May 1678, m. Dinah Fay 8 Nov 1722.

Line of Descent: Samuel Goodenow Jr., No. 504; Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Goodenow, Sr. No. 1008.

1. VITAL RECORDS OF MARLBOROUGH, MA TO END OF THE YEAR 1849., Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, 1908, Page 82.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Page 191 and 192.

3. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Pages 271 and 272.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1985.

5. AMERICAN ANCESTRY, Pub. by Joel Munsells and Sons, 1892, Vol. 6, Page 40.

John Brigham, No. 1010.

Born - 9 Mar 1645, Cambridge, MA to Thomas Brigham, No. 2020, Immigrant Ancestor, and Mercy Hurd, No. 2021, Widow of Thomas Hurd.

Married - Sarah ----, No. 1011.

John removed to Marlborough, MA where he was Representative in 1689 and 1690.

Featured Child: Sarah Brigham, No. 505, (First born).

Other Children: 2. Mary, b. 6 May 1678; 3. Jotham, b. 6 June 1680; 4. Hannah, b. 27 Mar 1683; 5. Thomas, b. 6 May 1687.

Line of Descent: Sarah Brigham, No. 505; Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Brigham, No. 1010.

1. VITAL RECORDS OF MARLBOROUGH, MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Franklin P. Rice, 1908, Page 45.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, Page 252.

Samuel Rice, No. 1012, Immigrant Ancestor.

Baptized - 12 Nov 1634, Berkhamstead, Suffolk, England. to Edmund Rice, No. 2024, Immigrant Ancestor and Tamazine Frost, No. 2025, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 1/w Elizabeth King; 2/w, Mary Dix Brown, No. 1013, widow of Abraham Brown; and 3/w, Sarah White Hosmer.

Death, 25 Feb 1684/5, Marlboro, MA, age 51. His will was probated 7 Apr 1685.

Mary Dix Brown, No. 1013.

Born - 2 May 1639, Watertown, Middlesex, MA to Edward Dix, No. 2026, Immigrant Ancestor, and his first wife Jane Wilkinson, No. 2027, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married 1/h, Abraham Brown.

Death - 18 June 1675, Concord, MA.

Featured Child: Edward Rice, No. 506.

Other Children: (By Samuel Rice and 1/w Eliz. King) Elizabeth, b. Oct 1656, m. Peter Haynes; Hannah, b. 1658, m. Jonathan Hubbard; Joshua, b. 19 Apr 1661, m. Mary ---; Edmund, b. 1663, m. Ruth Parker; Esther, b. 18 Sep 1656, m. ---- Hubbard; Samuel, b. 14 Oct 1667, m. Abigail Clapp . (By Samuel Rice and 2/w Mary Dix Brown) Mary, b. 6 Aug 1669; Edward, see above; Abigail, b. 10 Mar 1673/4, m. Palmer Goulding; Joseph, b. 16 May 1678, m. Mary Townsend.

Line of Descent: Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Rice, No. 1012, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Rice, Charles Elmer, BY THE NAME OF RICE, A HISTORICAL SKETCH OF DEACON EDMUND RICE, THE PILGRIM 1594-1663, The Williams Printing Co., Williams, OH, Pages 17, 46 and 47.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol 3, Pages 528 and 531.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 620.

4. Cutter, William Richard, GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Pages 445 and 446.

Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014.

Born, 8, Apr or June, 1654, Dedham, MA, to George Fairbanks, No. 2028, Immigrant Ancestor, and Mary Adams, No. 2029.

Married - Martha Lovett, No. 1015,

Martha Lovett, No. 1015.

Born - July 4, 1654 (according to Pope) or June 4, 1654 (according to Savage) to Daniel Lovett No. 2030 and Joanna Blott, No. 2031, probably at Braintree or Mendon, MA.

Many writers state the Eliesur Fairbanks married a Martha Bullard, however the will dated 26 Dec 1691 and probated 28 Apr 1692 of Daniel Lovett disproves this. It bequeaths to wife Joanna, son James, and daughters Mary Tyler, Martha Fairbanks and Hannah Ryder.

Featured Child: Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507, (Third born).

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 31 Oct 1678, m. 8 May 1700 Isaac Woods; 2. Martha, b. 22 Jan 1680; 4. Margaret, b. 19 Dec 1684, d. 1698; Mercy b. 18 Oct 1688, m. 1/h Joshua Underwood, 2/h Joshua Fairbanks, she d. 11 Sept 1742.

Line of Descent: Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63, Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014;

1. Fairbanks, Lorenzo Sales, FAIRBANKS FAMILY IN AMERICA, Carl Rogers and Stephen Crabtree, Printers, Orem, Utah, 1971, Pages 37, 38, 47 and 48.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985.

3. Austin, John, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Providence RI, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc. 1977, Page 91.

4. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, regarding will of Daniel Lovett.

Samuel Bennett, No. 1044.

Married - About 1656, Anna ------. (Possibly Everdin), No. 1045.

Death, 1684, Providence - East Greenwich, RI.

Samuel Bennett was a cooper by trade. He was a General Sergeant in 1652. On 12 May 1652 He bought of Stukeley Westcott a house, meadow and orchard. He was Freeman in 1655. 7 May 1656 He was awarded 24 shillings for a calf killed by Mr. Foote's dogs. On 27 Oct 1656 He became Sergeant to be paid 20 pounds for that office. He was Commissioner in 1657. On 27 Oct 1660 he sold land to William Carpenter. He was on the Grand Jury in 1661. On 21 May 1661 He took the oath of allegiance. In 1668, 74, and 78 he was Deputy. On 1 May 1678 He was granted 100 acres at East Greenwich by the Assembly and was to have in the first division of 5,000 acres if any would relinquish a right, if not, then in the next township of 5,000 acres.

Austin states, On "20 Nov 1682. he and wife Anna, confirmed to heirs of Richard Everden, land sold in Everden's lifetime. viz: 31 acres upland and a share of meadow, etc. in Providence, near Solitary Hill."

His will proved 23 Oct 1684 with Anna as executrix, leaving among other things to son William land in East Greenwich, RI and to Anna, all debts, goods, chattels, etc. His inventory consisted of 62 pounds 10 shillings, viz: 2 guns, 2 spinning wheels, carpenter tools and cooper tools, churn, 3 cows, 2 yearling steer, calf, horse, 8 swine, 5 shoats, etc.

Anna -------, No. 1045.

Married - 2/h Moses Forman about 1684 to 1688.

Death - 1705.

On 19 June 1705, Anna Forman and her husband, Moses Forman sold land in right of her former husband Samuel Bennett to Josiah Westcott.

Featured Child: William Bennett Sr. No. 972.

Other Children: Edward; Elizabeth, m. Edward Inman, d. aft. 1721; Samuel, d. 15 Apr 1745; Benjamin; Pricilla, m. Stukeley Westcott, d. 9 Apr. 1754.

Line of Descent: William Bennett Sr., No. 972; William Bennett Jr., No.486; Alice Bennett, No. 243; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Bennett, No. 1044.

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1690, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1978. Page 18.

2. Beers, J.H., REPRESENTATIVE MEN AND OLD FAMILIES OF RHODE ISLAND, Vol 2, J.H. Beers and Co., Chicago 1908, Page 772.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND SHOWING THREE GENERATIONS OF THOSE WHO CAME BEFORE MAY 1692, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1969, Vol 1, Page 168.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 64.

5. DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN COLONISTS LINEAGE BOOK, Washington D.C., 1936, Vol. 4, Pages 90 and 91.

George Corliss, No. 1218, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1617, Exeter, Devonshire, England, son of Thomas Corliss, No. 2436.

Married - 26 Oct 1645, Joanna Davis, No. 1219

Death - 19 Oct 1686, Haverhill, MA.

George Corliss settled in Newbury, MA about 1639, giving his age as 22 years. A few years later he moved to Haverhill and there married, Joanna Davis, by whom he had one son and seven daughters, the second marriage recorded there.

By 1645 he was one of 32 landholders there, increasing by industry his holding. By 1647 he had a log house, later called Poplar Lawn, in West Parish in a densely wooded area.

He was a freeman in 1645, Constable of Haverhill in 1650, and Selectman in 1648, 1657, 1669, and 1679.

His will dated 18 Oct and probated Nov. 23, 1686, gave the farm one mile east of the home farm to his daughter Mrs. Mary Neff. William Neff administered the estate.

Joanna Davis, No. 1219.

Born - Daughter of Thomas Davis, No. 2438, Immigrant Ancestor, and Christian Coffin, No. 2439, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married second - James Ordway in 1687.

Featured Child, Mary Corliss, No. 609.

Other Children: John.

Line of Descent: Mary Corliss, No. 609; Clement Neff, No. 304; William Neff Sr., No. 152; William Neff Jr., No. 76; Rufus Neff, No 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for George Corliss, No. 1218, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, Prepared for Pub. by Elizabeth P. Bentley, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1985, Page 183.

2. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA., Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

Matthias Button, No. 1220, Immigrant Ancestor

Baptized. 11 Oct 1607, Harrold Parish, England, to Thomas Button, No. 2440. (Thomas Button, No. 2440 was b. 1575, Harrold Parish and d. 23 June 1617).

Married - Ann Teagle or Tagall, No. 1221, 1651, prob. 2/w, Other wives Elizabeth Wheeler Durston, Joane Thorton, and Lettyce ----.

Death - Haverhill, MA 13 Aug 1672.

Ann Teagle or Tagall, No. 1221.

Born - Abt 1630.

Death - Haverhill, Essex, MA, 4 Feb 1663.

Featured Child - Matthias, No. 610, b. 17 Mar 1657/8. Sixth born.

Other Children: 1. Mary; 2. Sarah; 3. Hannah b. 11 May 1652;
4. Daniel b. 1654; 5. Abigail, b. June 1656; 7. Patience, b. June 1662.

Line of Descent: Mathias Button, No. 610; Mary Button, No. 305; William Neff, No. 152; William Neff Jr. No. 76; Rufus Neff No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sarah Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

Robert Hibbert, No. 1228. Immigrant Ancestor

Born - 1613

Married - Joan Luff, No. 1229, at that part of Salem that became Beverly.

Death - 7 May 1684, age 72.

Robert Hibbert was a bricklayer and saltmaker. He and wife, Joanna were admitted to the church, May 3, 1646. They bought land in 1659. They removed to Beverly. His will probated on 24 June 1684 bequeathed to his wife and children.

Joan/Joanna Luff, No. 1229.

Born - To John Luff No. 2458, Immigrant Ancestor and wife Bridget ----------, No. 2459.

Death - 1646.

Featured Child: John Hibbert, No. 614. (Second born)

Other Children: 1. Marie/Mary, b. 27 Nov 1641, m. Nicholas Snelling, 8 Nov 1664; 3. Sarah, b 26 Sept 1644, d. 8 Nov 1644; 4. Joseph, bap. 7 May 1648, m. Elizabeth; 5. Robert, bap. 7 May 1648, m. Mary Walden; 6. Johanna, b. 23 Feb. 1651, m. John Swanton; 7. Elizabeth, b. 6 May 1653; 8. Abigail, b. 6 May 1653, m. Thomas Blachford; 9. Samuel, b. 20 June 1658, m. Mary Bond.

Line of Descent: John Hibbert, No. 614; Ruth Hibbert (Gray), No. 307; Grace Webster, No. 153; William Neff, No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Robert Hibbert, No. 1228, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF, WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA. Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

2. Torry, Clarence Almon, (Prepared by Eliz. P. Bentley) NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 367.

3. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981.

4. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GEN. REGISTER, PUB. BY THE SOCIETY, Boston, 1897, Vol 51, Pages 316 and 317.

5. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1977, Vol 2, Page 408.

Edward Walden/Walderne, No. 1230, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - June 1679 at Wendham, MA

Edward Walden was the brother of Alexander of Dover, NH. Edward was at Ipswich, MA in 1648. Soon afterwards he returned to England. He mentioned his daughter Ruth among his children in his will.

Featured Child: Ruth Walden/Walderne, No. 615.

Other Children: John; Hannah; Naomi; Elizabeth; Mary; Thomasin; Nathaniel.

Line of Descent: Ruth Walden, No. 615; Ruth Hebard (Gray) No. 307; Grace Webster, No. 153; William Neff, No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward Walden/Walderne, No. 615 Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF, WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA. Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND , Little Brown and Co., Boston 1862, Vol. 4, Page 388.

3. Farmer, John, A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Republished by Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1969, Page 300.

4. Holmes, Frank R., DIRECTORY OF ANCESTRAL HEADS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, 1620-1700. Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1984, Page cci.

William Peake/Peakes, No. 1250.

Born - Abt. 1625.

Married - Elizabeth ----, No. 1251.

Elizabeth ----, No. 1251.

Born - Abt. 1627.

Featured Child: Sarah Peake, No. 625.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

William Ludington, No. 1252. Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1608, England.

Married - Ellen Moulthrop, No. 1253.

Death - 1662, East Haven, New Haven, CT.

Ellen Moulthrop, No. 1253.

Born - 1619.

Death - 1668, Bradford, CT.

Featured Child: William Ludington, No. 626, Sixth born.

Other Children: 1. Thomas, b. 1637, Boston, MA; 2. John, b. 1640, Malden, Suffolk, MA; 3. Mary, b. 6 Feb 1643; 4. Henry, b. abt. 1646; 5. Hannah, b. abt. 1647; 7. Matthew, b. 16 Dec 1657, Malden, Suffolk, MA.

Reference:

1. Church of LDS records.

John Whitehead, No. 1254, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1631, Possibly Milford, Surry, England, or Lemington Priors, Warwickshire, England, or Bulkington, Warwick, England, to ------ Whitehead, No. 2508 and Elizabeth Alcock, No. 2509.

Married - 25 May 1660, Branford, Ct, Martha Bradfield, No. 1255.

Death - Between 1682 when he choose his portion of plow land and June 1695 when the inventory of his estate was shown, at Bradford, New Haven, CT.

John Whitehead and his brother Thomas were brought as mere children by Francis Hall of Milford, Surrey, England to Guilford, CT at the request of George Alcocke of Roxbury, MA. George Alcocke lived for a year after the boys arrived in June 1639 but Mr Hall made no attempt to locate him, instead he sold their services to Mathias Hitchcock claiming he should recover his expenses and asked the court permission to regain his money 1 Dec 1641, with the court agreeing and stipulating that the boys be well versed.

George Alcock of Roxbury, their uncle tried before his death to get the boys with no success and his sister wrote from Lemington Priors, Warwickshire to find out about them.

The court permitted brother Thomas to be worked by a David Atwatter for three Pounds a year meat, drink, and clothes for four years, eight months but the child was never heard from again.

Concerning younger brother John, Francis Halle was to have freed him and pay him fifty shillings by order of the court.

Instead John Whitehead was put to work for Jasper Crane who on 4 July 1648 complained that John Whitehead, servant, did not have a pine in the lock of his pec, and required a new stock be made by the gunsmith. The court passed this without a fine and although he left Mr. Hall he appears to have received only ten of the fifty shillings that the court ordered Mr. Hall to pay. On 6 Feb 1648 Mr. Crane sued Francis Hall for sundry items, one of which was forty shillings "due Jno. Whitehead, his servant, wch was ordered by this court for Fran. Hall to Paye".

John Whitehead settled in Branford, CT and married Martha. They became members of the church in 1653. He was a party to a new church covenant in 1667, and in 1669 was nominated for freeman.

On 19 Jan 1669 the Recorders court at Branford did "sentence yt the said John Whitehead shall paye or cause to be payed unto William Hoadly the sum of 15S for ye damiage that the said John Whitehead's hoges did m. William Hoadly's orcheat in eating of his apples."

He deeded land to John Charles on 18, May 1678, to Samuel Frisbie on 19 Jan 1669 and to Quitton Stockin 27 Dec 1680 but the records do not show how he obtained the land. In 1682 he and others choose their plow land.

The eight surviving children were listed in the inventory of the estate by widow Martha as follows, John, oldest, who died soon, Samuel 23, Eliphalet, 21, Thomas, 14, Hannah, 31, Mercy 27; Damaris, 25 and Elizabeth 18. Martha, the widow, deeded land to these but six of them deeded the use of the house etc. back to her, (including Mercy Luddington), for "Love, Good will and Dutifull affection to our Dear Mother Martha Whitehead". She later deeded land to Hannah, in "Consideration of the great care and relief which I have had from my Daughter Hannah In my long weak desolate condition."

Martha Bradfield, No. 1255.

Born - Abt. 1640, at Wethersfield or Branford, CT to Leslie Bradfield, No. 2510 and Mary -----, No. 2511.

Death - After 1709.

Featured Child: Mercy/Martha Whitehead, No. 627, (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 6 May 1662, not inc. in inventory of father's estate; 2. Hannah, b. 10 Mar 1664, m. 25 Dec 1688, Peter Tyler; 3. John, b. 20 Feb 1665/6, m. 9 Aug 1704, Mehitable Bishop, he d. Mar 1707/8; 5. Damaris, b. 20 Jan 1669/70, m. 14 Feb 1693, Micah Pamer, he d. bef. 29 Oct 1714; 6. Samuel, b. 24 Nov 1672; 7. Eliphalet, b. 27 Sept 1674, d. 10 June 1695; 8. Elizabeth, b. Oct 1677, m. 1 Oct 1705, Benjamin Howd; 9. Thomas, b. 27 Feb 1680/1.

Line of Descent: Mercy Whitehead, No. 627; Mercy Luddington, No. 313; Ebenezer Deans Jr., No. 156; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Whitehead, No. 1254, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Shepard, James, JOHN WHITEHEAD OF NEW HAVEN AND BRANFORD, CT., NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol LV, April 1901, Pub. by the society, Boston, Pages 180-184 inclusive.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, Vol. 4.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 808.

4. Taintor, Charles M., EARLY RECORDS OF BRAINFORD, NOW BRANFORD, CT., NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel G. Drake, Boston, 1849, Vol. 3, Pages 153 and 154.

William How, No. 1260, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1629, Berkhamstead, N. Church, Herfordshire England, to Edward How, No. 2520, Immigrant Ancestor and Elizabeth ----, No. 2521, Immigrant Ancestor.

William How/Howe came at age 6 with his parents and family on the "Truelove" in 1635 and resided in Lynn, MA and later became a landed proprietor of Concord, MA.

Mary -------, (Possibly Farmer), No. 1261.

Born - About 1632.

Death - 1676, Concord, MA.

Featured Child; Samuel Howe, No. 630, (First born).

Other Children: 2. Daniel, b. abt. 1656, d. 4 June 1657; 3. Sarah, b. 17 July 1658, d. 21 Jan 1659; 4. Hannah, b. 3 Dec 1660, d. 24 Nov 1683; 5. William, b. 25 Jan 1663, d. 1 Feb. 1663; 6. Mary, b. 19. July 1665, d. 16 Oct 1666.

Line of Descent: Samuel Howe, No. 630; Deborah How, No. 315; Deborah Monroe, No. 157; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9, General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William How/Howe, No. 1260, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 393.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown & Co., 1860, Vol. 2, Page 474.

John Nutting, No. 1262, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1620. England. to John Nutting No. 2524 and Elizabeth Rawlins, No. 2525.

Married 28 Aug 1650, Woburn, Middlesex, MA, Sarah Eggleton/Eggleston, No. 1263.

Death - 1676, Groten Middlesex, MA.

John Nutting was freeman 1660 and a petitioner for a grant at Chelmsford in 1653. He resided in Groton after 1660.

Sarah Eggleston, No. 1263.

Born - About 1629. (There is a possibility that she is the daughter of Stephen Eggleston. He was born 17 Jan 1608, Biddenden, England and either Jane or Elizabeth Bennett (m. 30 Nov 1628 in England), or both were his wives. He died 1638 on a ship). However, Banks says that Sarah was in MA in 1634.

Death - 10 March 1687.

Featured Child: Mary Nutting, No. 631, (Chelmsford records it at 16 Jan 1656 and Woburn as 10 Jan 1655. She was baptized 3 Aug 1656)

Other Children: 1. John, b. 25 Aug 165l, Woburn, bap. 3 Aug 1656; James, b. 30 June 1653; Woburn, m. Lydia Longley; Josiah b. 10 Jun 1658, d. 10 Dec 1658; Sarah, b. 7 Jan 1660, d. soon, at Groton; Sarah, b. 29 May 1663, m. Matthias Farnsworth; Ebenezer, b. 23 Oct 1666; Jonathan, b. 17 Oct 1668, m. Elizabeth; Debora, b. 1670, m. Jacob Taylor; Samuel, b. abt 1662.

Line of Descent: Mary Nutting, No. 631; Deborah How, No. 315; Deborah Monroe, No. 157; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Nutting, No. 1262, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 2, Pages 105, 106, 474.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Pages 2, 392.

3. LINEAGE BOOK, NATIONAL SOCIETY DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN COLONISTS, Washington D.C., Vol. 1, Page 209.

Joris Janson Rapaljie /Rapalie, No. 1298, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Rochelle, France. abt. 1600.

Married - Catalyntje Trico, No. 1299, Immigrant Ancestor, probably in Europe.

Joris Jansen de Rapalie, a Huguenot from Rochelle, France with ancestors traceable to the 11th century, came on the vessel "Unity" to the New Netherlands in 1623, settling first at Albany, but finally at Brooklyn, where he became prominent.

He purchased from the Indians there a tract near Wallabout Bay, (now the Navy Yard area) in 1637.

Catalyntie Trico, No. 1299, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1605 at Valenciennes or Paris, France. Some authorities say her father was Joris or George, however others find in Dutch manuscript records that she is recorded as Catalyntje Jeronymus implying that her father was named Jeronymus in Dutch or Jerome in French. She gave this name to her eighth child and third son.

Death - 14 Feb 1684/5 at "fouer score years or thereabouts".

One Jasper Danckaerts, was engaged in a secret mission for the Labadists, seeking a new home in America for members of that sect. He kept a journal and he went with a friend, Arnold De la Grange, to the Wallabout to visit the latter's aunt and wrote this about Catalyntje. "This aunt of de la Grange is an old Walloon woman from Valenciennes, seventy four years old. She is wordily minded, with mere bonte, living with her whole heart, as well as body, among her progeny which now number 145, and will soon reach 150. Nevertheless, she lives alone by herself, a little apart from the others, having her little garden and other conveniences, with which he helped herself." Mere bonte meaning with mere human goodness.

Featured Child: Judith Jorise Rapaljie, No. 649. (Fourth born) New Amsterdam.

Other Children: 1. Sara, b. Albany, 9 June 1625: 2. Marratie, b. Albany or New Amsterdam, 18 Aug. 1627; 3. Jannetie, b. New Amsterdam, 18 Aug. 1629; 5. Jan b. New Amsterdam, 28 Aug 1637; 6. Jacob, b. New Amsterdam, 28 May 1639; 7. Catalyntje, b. 28 Mar 1641, bapt. 29 Mar 1641; 8. Jeronymus, b. 27 June 1643, bapt. 28 June 1643; 9. Annetje, b. 8 Feb 1646, bapt. 11 Feb 1646; 10. Elizabeth, b. 27 Mar. 1648, bapt. 29 Mar 1648; Daniel, b. 29 Dec 1650, bapt. 1 Jan 1651.

Line of Descent: Judith Jorise Rapalje, No.649; Pieter Van Nest, No. 324; Peter Van Nest, No. 162; Catrina Van Nest, No. 81; Abraham Huff, No 40, Isaac A. Huff, No. 20; Thomas B. Huff, No. 10; Lottie Belle Huff, No. 5; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Joris Janson Rapaljie, No 1298, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. THE GENEALOGICAL SOC. OF NEW JERSEY, Vol 1, 1925/26, 33 Lombardy St., Newark, NJ, Page 58.

2. HISTORICAL SOCIETY EARLY AMERICAN FAMILIES, Vol 1, Found at Church L.D.S. Library, Salt Lake City, UT, CS69 V81 (Vol 1 and 5)

3. SOMERSET COUNTY HISTORICAL QUARTERLY, Vol 5, 1916. Ed. by A. Van Doren Honeyman, Page 123.

4. THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 140, Vol 35, No. 4, Pages 193-201 inc.

John Howland Jr., No. 1486.

Born - 24 Feb 1626/7, Plymouth, MA to John Howland, No. 2972, No. 3742, and No. 3806, Immigrant Ancestor and Mayflower Passenger and Elizabeth Tilley, No. 2973 and No. 3743, and No. 3807, Immigrant Ancestor and Mayflower Passenger.

Married - 26 Oct 1651, Plymouth, MA to Mary Lee, No. 1487

Death - After 6 May 1693, Barnstable, MA.

The date of Lt. John Howland Jr's birth is certain as he informed Chief Justice Sewall of this date in Barnstable in 1702.

He removed to Marshfield and thence to Barnstable about 1658. At Barnstable his farm consisted of 90 acres, and in 1672 he conveyed by deed the easterly half to his brother-in-law Elder John Chipman.

He held many town offices, was lieutenant of the military company, and freeman in 1658.

He was opposed to the intolerant party led by George Barlow of Sandwich, and there is some evidence in early life that he favored the Quakers. He, however, joined the church 18 June 1699 in the company of two other aged men, Joseph Lothrop and James Lewis.

Mary Lee, No. 1487.

Born - to Robert Lee, No. 2974, Immigrant Ancestor, and Mary ---- No. 2975.

Death - After 6 May 1693.

Featured Child: Lydia Howland, No. 743, (Sixth born).

Other Children: 1. Mary; 2. Elizabeth, b. 17 May 1655, m. 1673 John Bursley; 3. Isaac, b. 25 Nov 1657 or 1659, m. 27 Dec 1686, Anne Taylor; 4. Hannah, b. 15 May 1661, m. 20 May 1686, Jonathan Crocker, she d. bef. Feb. 1711; 5. Mercy, b. 21 Jan 1663; 7. Experience, b. 28 July 1668; 8. Ann, b. 9 Sept 1670, m. 18 Sept 1691, Joseph Crocker; 9. Shubael, b. 30 Sept 1672; 10. John, b. 31, Dec 1674.

Line of Descent; Lydia Howland, No. 743; Jeddiah Thomas, No. 236; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Holland Jr. No. 1486.

1. Otis, Amos, revised by C.F. Swift, GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, F.B. and F.P. Goss Publishers, Barnstable, MA, 1890, Vol. 2, Pages 49, 50, and 51.

2. Bradford, William, HISTORY OF PLYMOUTH PLANTATION 1620-1647, Russell and Russel, New York 1968, Vol. 2, Footnote on page 402.

William Luddington, No. 1652, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1607, Turvey, Bedfordshire, England.

Married - Ellen/Helen Moultrap, No. 1653.

Death - 1661, East Haven, CT.

William Luddington, a weaver, came to this country about 1640 and settled in that part of Charlestown, Massachusetts, which later became Malden. His house was beyond the half-mile limit from the village which had been set by the General Court; that law being repealed 13 May 1640. He would hold this land until he died and an inventory of this land was petitioned on l Oct 1661 and granted that next April.

In the meantime William Luddington had removed to East Haven, CT and purchased land there, the inventory there showing he owned a house and land at the time of his death, and at some time, one hundred acres of land was set out to him by a deed from his son William to Thomas Robinson, 25 July 1723, of a "part of that tract of land set out to my father William Luddington which tract contains one hundred acres."

His real estate was in the vicinity of the iron works, established in 1655, on that side of the river which was then a part of New Haven. These works were the first in Connecticut and continued for twenty-five years, supplied by what was bog ore, which was worked until exhausted, but not before giving a reason for the establishment for the towns of North Haven and Branford.

Not much is known about his life in East Haven except for some court records. He deposed on 29 Oct 1657 and 5 Feb 1659 and his wife deposed 29 Oct 1657 and he and James Barret brought suit for slander, 27 Mar 1660.

Ellen/Helen Moulthrop/Moultrap, No 1653.

Born - 1619.

Married - Between March 3 and May 1663, second husband John Rose.

Death - Between 1665 when she attested to an inventory of a man named Shepheard and 1670 when John Rose took a third wife.

At the court hearing 3 March 1662/3 she was asked if William Luddington had made a new will and she said she knew of none. At the next court hearing she and her children

above fourteen years of age was ordered to appear and the court would order the estate and consider how the children's portions would be, but they were sick on that day so later John Rose was told that he must post bond when called thereto.

Featured Child: William Luddington, No. 626, (Sixth born).

Other Children: 1. Thomas, b. 1637; 2. John, b.. 1640; 3. Mary, b. 6 Feb 1642/3; 4. Henry, d. 1676; 5. Hannah; 7. Matthew, b. 16 Dec 1657, d. 12 Jan 1657/8.

Line of Descent: William Luddington, No. 626; Mercy Luddington, No. 313; Ebenezer Deans Jr., No. 156; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Luddington, No. 1652, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Shepard, James, WILLIAM LUDDINGTON OF MALDEN, MASS, AND EAST HAVEN, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS, Press of David Clapp and Son, Boston, 1904, Pages 3, 4, and 5.

2. Luddington, Ethel Saltus, LUDDINGTON - SALTUS RECORDS, Tuttle Morehouse and Taylor Co., New Haven, CT, 1926, Page 151.

3. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1969.

4. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF ENGLISH EMIGRANTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 3.

5. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 478.

6. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900.

William Wood, No. 1792, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1582, Matlock, Derbyshire, England.

Married - Margaret Snyder, No. 1793, England.

Death, 14 May 1671, Concord, MA.

Many historians credit him with being the author of "New England's Prospect,". In Holmes, Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families, it states that he "came from Matlock, Derbyshire, Eng., to Salem, Mass., 1629, returned to England 1633, settled Concord, Mass., 1638, where he died 1671." This book was printed in London in 1634 and has been reprinted many times, copies are available today. In this book, the author first mentioned the name of Musketaquid, the original name of the river in Concord, where William, the father of Michael resided, a name not known to but a few. Another argument, besides the oft repeated claim for him was that there were books mentioned in his inventory, including one separate listing of "A book".

We do know for certain that he came in 1638 to this country, accompanied by his wife Margaret, a son Michael, a daughter Ruth, unmarried, and a nephew, the wealthy and Hon. Thomas Flint. William Wood came directly to Concord, being one of the first settlers there. No children were born to William Wood and his wife in Concord.

At Concord he served on the committee to divide the South Quarter in 1665, as well as filling many other important offices in the town.

When he made his will, 15 Sept 1670 he stated that he was 88 years old. In that document he states, "I commit my soul into the hands of God trusting in his gratitude, for everlasting salvation by Jesus Christ --" After providing for his daughter, Ruth Wheeler, giving her a cow, kettle and pot and Mr Bulklyes Books upon the Covenant, remembering his grandchild Abigall Hosmer with a cow, he gave the rest of his real and personal estate to son Michael Wood, appointing him executor.

Margaret Snyder, No. 1793, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England.

Death - 1 Sept 1659, Concord, MA.

Featured Child; Michael Wood, No. 896, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: Ruth, b. England, m. ------Wheeler; Thomas.

Line of Descent: Michael Wood, No. 896; Abraham Wood Sr., No. 448; Abraham Wood Jr., No. 224; Nathan Wood, No. 112; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Wood, No.1792, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Holmes, Clay W., A GENEALOGY OF WILLIAM WOOD WHO SETTLED IN CONCORD, MA IN 1638. Pub. by Alvord and Son, Towanda, PA, 1882., Pages 10, 259, 260, and 261.

2. THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake Publisher, Boston, Vol 3, Page 187.

3.Holmes, DIRECTORY OF ANCESTRAL HEADS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES 1620-1700.

4. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, Boston, 1860, Vol. 14, Page 58.

5. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope.

6. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Vol. 2, Pages 857-858.

7. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND 1620-1650, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 18.

8. Shattuck, Lemuel, A HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF CONCORD, Russell, Odiorne and Co., Concord, 1835, Page 388.

9. LINEAGE BOOK NATIONAL SOCIETY DAUGHTERS AMERICAN COLONISTS, Washington, D.C. 1949, Page 187.

Walter Haynes, No. 1808, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1583, Sutton Mandifield, Wiltshire, England to Alice Haynes, No. 3617.

Married - Elizabeth Gourd, No. 1809, Wiltshire, England.

Death - 14 Feb 1664, Sudbury, MA.

Walter Haynes grew up in England under the open field method of farming where the farmer lived and owned his home but shared common agricultural land. There he learned the trade of linen weaver. Besides his home in Sutton Mandifield, he also owned a house and other buildings on the island of Purbeck in the southeast part of Dorsetshire.

He came to New England in the ship "Confidence" with his wife Elizabeth, and sons Thomas, John and Josias, all under sixteen, and daughters Suffrance and Mary, along with servants John Rediat, John Blandford and Richard Biddlecome, arriving in Boston in 1638.

A year later he removed from Watertown, MA to Sudbury, having a grant of land 22 Dec 1639. He was perhaps the first to build on the west side of the Sudbury river, was believed to have built the Haynes Garrison house, which was near the old Haynes home and stood until the middle of the nineteenth century. His homestead was in the northeast section of the town.

He was admitted freeman 13 May 1641; he was on the first board of selectmen and served in that position for ten years; was commissioner to end small causes in 1645; he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company;, and he was a born leader respected by his fellow men in all questions of open field management and the setting up of a government, which differed from that many had known because for the first time some of them had been allotted land.

His will dated 25 May 1659, with a codicil dated 4 March 1663/4 was proved 4 April 1665. He bequeathed to wife Elizabeth, sons Thomas, John and Josiah; the son-in-law and his daughter who remained in England.

For more information on this man please read Puritan Village by Sumner Chilton Powell, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963.

Elizabeth Gourd, No. 1809.

Death - 15 June 1659, Sudbury, MA.

Featured Child: John Haynes, No. 904, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: Thomas; Josiah; Suffrance, m. Josiah Treadway; Mary, m. Thomas Noyes; and a daughter who married Roger Gourd.

Line of descent: John Haynes, No. 904; James Haynes, No. 452; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Walter Haynes, No. 1808, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1893, Vol. XLVII, Pages 71-75.

2. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, Boston, 1859, Vol. 13, Page 261.

3. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, THE FORMATION OF A NEW ENGLAND TOWN, Wesleyan Univ. Press, Middletown, CT 1963.

4. Hurd, D. Hamilton, HISTORY OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, MA, Pub. by J.W. Lewis and Co., 1890, Pages 377 to 397.

5. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND, 1620-1650, Southern Book Co., Baltimore 1957, Page 181-182.

6. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, Boston, 1849, Vol. 3, Page 187.

7. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MA., Pub. by same, Boston, Pages 206 and 207.

8. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel G. Drake, Boston 1860, Vol 14, Page 334.

9. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1911, Pages 295 and 296.

10 Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 541.

11 Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Vol 2, Pages 532 and 533.

Peter Noyes, No. 1810, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1591, Penton Grafton, Weyhill Parish, Hampshire, England.

Married - 1/w Elizabeth, 2/w m. 1625, Abigail ------, No. 1811. both in England.

Death - 23 Sept 1657, Sudbury, MA.

Peter Noyes, yeoman, grew up in an area where his family was considered one of the leading families in the parish. They owned two large estates in an area where most of the farming was done in open field system, or joint management of pastures and farmland, so he was familiar with both systems. He was respected and successful, not persecuted for his religious ideas so just why he turned in his lands to the Lord of the Manor is not known, but he did retain possession of some individually owned land in Andover, his most valuable asset, which he would will later to his sons.

At age 47, he set sail from Southampton in April 1638 in the ship Confidence with his eldest son Thomas,age 15 and daughter Elizabeth. He settled at Watertown, MA. and while there he went out to view the site in the Musketaquid valley where an expanse of grass, about three thousand acres impressed him as a site for a town, crossed by streams and with few large Indian settlements. The arable land though would need fertilizing with fish. Along with Edmund Brown and Brian Pendleton they petitioned the Massachusetts General Court for a grant for a town in 1638.

With this accomplished he returned to England for more of his possessions and came again on the "Jonathan", this time with daughters Doreyti and Abigale to start life in Sudbury Plantation.

In England he had served as juryman in the manorial court and church warden but he would as a natural born leader in the next twenty years attend one hundred and twenty nine separate official meetings, as well as informal church gatherings, church services and even sessions of the Massachusetts legislature, and as founder be responsible for over six hundred and fifty separate "orders", carrying the weight of law and often the power of life and death over his townsmen.

He was a very popular man, elected by the townsmen as Selectman for eighteen years, Representative in 1640, 1641 and deacon of the church. It was he who helped decide the land allotment for the open field arrangement, a very difficult task as the townsmen had come from all over England, each town differing in the way they handled matters. England was not too particular about how each town governed itself in New England so it was up to the town members to decide. Through the first twenty

years there was love and harmony and the system worked well, a great deal of credit for this belonging to Peter Noyes.

However, as a new crop of sons grew to maturity and needed land to start their own families it became necessary to add new land. The youngsters voted for individual farms and for the first time Peter Noyes was out of office in 1655. He felt depressed to see the atmosphere of love and cooperation turn to bickering. He died in 1657 feeling defeated.

He willed his English property to his sons which had paid good rent all those years, and remembered his daughters and pastor as well as his wife and a kinsman.

Featured Child: Dorothy Noyes, No. 905.

Other Children: Thomas, m. Mary Haynes; Peter; Joseph; Elizabeth, m. 1/h Thomas Gats, 2/h Josiah Haynes; Abigail, m. Thomas Plympton.

Line of Descent: Dorothy Noyes, No. 905; James Haynes, No. 452; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Peter Noyes, No. 1810, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1893, Vol. XLVII, Pages 71-75.

2. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND 1620-1650, Ed. by E.E. Brownell, Southern Book Co., Baltimore, 1957.

3. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by Samuel Drake, Boston, 1859, Vol. XIII , Page 261.

4. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, 1886, Vol XL, Pages 396-405 inc.

5. Holmes, DIRECTORY OF ANCESTRAL HEADS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES 1620-1700, Page CLXXV.

6. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by same, Boston, 1900, Page 333.

7. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, THE FORMATION OF A NEW ENGLAND TOWN, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963.

8. Hurd, D. Hamilton, HISTORY OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, MA, J.W. Lewis and Co., Philadelphia, 1890, Pages 377-397.

9. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 541.

Rev. James Noyes, No. 1812, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1608, Cholderton, Wiltshire, England, to William Noyes, No. 3624 and Anne Parker, No. 3625.

Married - 1634, England, Sarah Browne, No. 1813, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 21 Oct 1656, Newbury, MA, aged 48.

Unlike the Peter Noyes family, the Cholderton Noyes family had been in the middle of the struggle over church reformation. Reverend William Noyes, the father, was an Oxford graduate and of a conservative nature and James and his elder brother had also gone to Oxford. James matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford 22 Aug 1617, but the influence of his cousin, Reverend Thomas Parker and the Noncomformist appeal was so strong for James, aged 25 and brother Nicholas, aged 18 that they came in the "Mary and John", 26 March 1634/5 with Rev. Thomas Parker to Massachusetts.

After a short time, they came to Newbury to work in the ministry with Rev. Thomas Parker, where he was a teacher in the church for more than twenty years. He was a Freeman in 1634.

He wrote several books. He never liked restricted membership in the church. In his book "The Temple Measured" he stated, "the Churches may become impure, notwithstanding any thing we do, gifted men do easily learn the language of the pure ones."

His will was signed 17 Oct 1656 and probated September 1656, bequeathing to wife, children, brother Nicholas and cousin Thomas Parker.

Sarah Brown, No. 1813, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Southampton, England, to Joseph Browne, No. 3626, and Sarah ------, No. 3627.

Death - 13 July 1691, at an old age.

Her will dated 11 Nov 1681, probated 29 July 1691, bequeathed to sons Joseph, James and Moses; daughter Sarah, wife of her son John and their children and children of sons William and Thomas.

Featured Child: Joseph Noyes, No. 906.

Other Children: James, b. 11 Mar 1640, m. Dorothy Stanton, he d. 1719; Sarah, b. 12 Aug 1641, d. young; Moses, b. 1643; Thomas b. 10 Aug 1648, m. 1669, Martha Pierce; John b. 4 June 1649; Rebecca, b. 1 Apr 1651; William b. 22 Sept 1653; Sarah, b. 21 Mar 1655/6.

Line of Descent: Joseph Noyes, No. 906; Sarah Noyes, No. 453; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Reverend James Noyes, No. 1812, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Cutter, William Richard, HISTORIC HOMES AND PLACES AND GENEALOGICAL MEMOIRS, Lewis Historical Pub. Co., New York, 1908, Vol. 2, Page 533.

2. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963, Page 4.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co. 1861, Vol. 3, Pages 296 and 297.

4. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1969, Pages 208 and 209.

5. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub by same, Boston, 1900, Pages 332 and 333.

6. Miller, Peter, ORTHODOXY IN MASSACHUSETTS 1630-1650, Pub. by Peter Smith, Gloucester, MA, 1965, Pages 122, 196 and 197.

Robert Darvell, No. 1814, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - West Berkhamstead, Herts, England.

Married - Esther -------, No. 1815, (Second wife).

Death - 26 Feb 1662, Sudbury, MA.

In England Robert Darvell was appointed Chief Burgess of the borough of Berkhamstead, a position which gave him a permanent place on the town council and a voice in all borough affairs. In addition the chief burgesses were the principal body of the church vestry and served in all the church posts, prompted by orders from the bishop. They were in a position to levy at least fourteen rates and spend them for the parish needs and solve certain social problems, acting virtually unopposed by their community. He also held the position of church warden, overseeing the care of the orphans, needy, and maintenance of the church building. This background became the early training for this man who would take an active part later in the Sudbury Plantation in Massachusetts.

Robert Darvell was also a landowner. As many men left for the new country, he had purchased their land so he had gained land in Northchurch and Herts, adjacent to Berkhamsted. After having been an independent landowner it must have been hard to adjust to the open field method at Sudbury, where he increased his acreage from 22 acres he held in England to 44, but remained in the same economic position (fourteenth).

In Sudbury the tax was voted upon by the people of the town, paying up to 5s/acre, in the drought year of 1630, probably higher than any one of the parishioners in Berkhamstead had paid while he was there, where normally he paid 4s/9d total on his 22 acres.

He was elected to the governing council. The first recorded order in the town was in April 1639 when Robert Darvell along with Edmund Rice, Thomas Goodenow and Andrew Belcher were chosen to patrol the fences around the group fields.

When the time did come for expanding the town with new land, Darvell, perhaps remembering what it was like to own land independently in England, suggested a way of land use other than that that had been used the past few years.

Featured Child: Mary Darvell, No. 907.

Other Children: Elizabeth (By first wife); Dorothy.

Line of Descent: Mary Darvell, No. 907; Sarah Noyes, No. 453; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Robert Darvell, No. 1814, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston 1860, Vol. 2.

2. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT., 1963.

3. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND 1620-1650, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 66.

John Smith, No. 1816, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1622, Sudbury Parish, Suffolk, England.

Married - 13 October 1647, Sudbury, Suffolk, England, Sary/Sarah Hunt, No. 1817.

John Smith, a farmer, was granted land in the Sudbury, MA New Grants of 1658 which was 130 acres of land for those not on the original land grant list. This was good productive land.

In the Indian war, John Smith had an extensive loss of property and was one of those in 1676 who petitioned the General Court for help. He stated his loss at 80 Pounds, which resulted in a reduction of taxes.

Featured Child; Thomas Smith Sr., No. 918.

Other Children; John b. 7 Jan 1648; Robert, b. 11 May 1654.

Line of Descent: Thomas Smith Sr., No. 918; Thomas Smith Jr. No. 454; Elizabeth Smith, No. 227; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Smith, No. 1836, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. VITAL RECORDS OF SUDBURY MA TO YEAR 1850, Pub. by New England Historical Soc., Boston, MA 1903, Pages 132 and 133.

2. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1964, Pages 121 and 191.

3. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND 1620-1650, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1963, Page 162.

4. Hurd, D. Hamilton, HISTORY OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, MA, Pub. by J.W. Lewis and Co., 1890, Pages 386 and following.

Henry Rice, No. 1818, Immigrant Ancestor.

Baptized, 13 Feb 1620/21, Stanstead, Suffolk, England to Edmund Rice, No. 2024 and No. 3676, Immigrant Ancestor, and Thomasine Frost, No. 2025 and No. 3677, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - 1 Feb 1643, Sudbury, MA, Elizabeth Moore, No. 1819.

Death - 10 Feb 1710/11, Framingham, MA.

Henry Rice was chosen by the Sudbury, MA Constable as a freeman to serve on the grand jury and trial court in the spring of 1652.

He served as Corporal in the great Indian war of Sudbury in 1676 and sustained a property loss of 180 Pounds. He was one of the petitioners to the General Court in 1676 for help, which resulted in a reduction of taxes for those suffering losses.

Elizabeth Moore, No. 1819.

Death - 1705.

Featured Child: Abigail Rice, No. 909, (Fifth born)

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 19 Sept 1646, m. Thomas Brigham; 2. Elizabeth, b. 4 Aug 1648, m. John Brewer; 3 Hannah, b. abt. 1651, m. 1/h Eleazer Ward, 2/h Richard Taylor; 4. Jonathan, b. 3 Jul 1654, m. 1/w Martha Eames, 2/w Rebecca Watson, 3/w Elizabeth Wheeler; 6. David, b. 27 Dec 1659, m. Hannah Walker; 7. Tamasine, b. 2 Feb 1661, m. Benjamin Parmenter; 8. Rachael, b. 10 May 1664, m. Thomas Drury; 9. Lydia, b. 4 June 1668, M. Samuel Wheelock; 10. Mercy, b. 1 Jan 1670, M. Elnathan Allen.

Line of Descent; Abigail Rice, No. 909; Thomas Smith Jr., No. 454; Elizabeth Smith, No. 227; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Henry Rice, No. 1838, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 620.

2. Edmond Rice Assn. Inc., A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF EDMUND RICE DESCENDANTS, Charles Tuttle Co., Pub., Rutland, VT, 1970, Pages 1 and 2.

3. Trask, William B., NEW ENGLAND HIST. AND GEN. REGISTER, Pub. by New England Historic, Genealogical Soc., 1881, Vol. 35, Pages 219 and 220.

John Jenny, No. 1862, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1594, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

Married - 1 Nov 1614 Leyden, Holland, Sarah Cary, No. 1863, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 1644, Plymouth, MA.

Charles Edward Banks says of John Jenney, 'He was a cooper by occupation and called a 'brewer's man' from Norwich.." While he was in Holland he could speak Dutch and would sometimes attend the Dutch Church.

John Jenney arrived on the "Little James" in Plymouth, MA in 1623, with His wife and three children. The Little James was a new vessel of forty-four tons built by the Plymouth Adventurers to remain at the Colony. In a letter to James Sherley, dated 7 Sept 1623, Capt. Bridges wrote concerning Sarah, "was delivered of a child in the Ship a month before we cam a shore and both are well yet, God be praised". The voyage had lasted three months and John Jenney had served as the ship's cooper.

George Willison found these items regarding John Jenney. Granted "libertie to erect a mill for grinding and beating of corne upon the brooke at Plimouth, " in 1636. Also, nothing was too large or too small to escape the attention of the General Court (Plymouth colony) ---- Assistant Govèrnor John Jenney was called on the carpet in 1638 "for not grinding well and seasonable" in his grist mill on the banks of Town Brook, near Billington Sea. After his death a few years later, Sarah, his wife was cited for not keeping the mill clean.

John Jenney served as Assistant Governor of the colony from 1637 to 1640.

Sarah Cary, No. 1863, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Monk Soham, Suffolk, England.

Died, About 1655, Plymouth, MA.

Sarah came from England to Holland to escape religious persecution and there married John Jenny.

Featured Child: Abigail Jenny, No. 931.

Other Children: Samuel, m. Ann Lettice; Sarah; perhaps two others.

Line of Descent: Abigail Jenny, No. 931; Abigail Wood, No. 465; Henry Thomas, No. 232; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Jenny, No. 1862, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Banks, Charles Edward, THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY AND HOMES OF THE PILGRIM FATHERS, The Grafton Press, New York, 1929, Page 172.

2. Banks, Charles Edward, THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH, 1620-1640, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1979, Page 55.

3. Willison, George F., SAINTS AND STRANGERS, Reynal and Hitchcock, N.Y., Printed by Cornwall Press, Cornwall, N.Y., 1945, Pages 90, 236, 322, 329, 447. and 456.

4. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND , 1620-1650., Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1981, Page 118.

5. Stratton, Eugene Aubrey, PLYMOUTH COUNTY, ITS HISTORY AND PEOPLE 1620-1691, Ancestry Pub. P.O. Box 476, Salt Lake City, UT, 84110, 1986, Page 315.

6. DAILY SUN NEWS, July 18, 1989, Associated Press item.

William Nelson, No. 1864 and 1896, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England

Married - 27 Oct 1640, Plymouth, MA, Martha Ford, No. 1865 and No. 1897, Possible Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - Between 31 Oct 1679 when his will was dated and 5 March 1679/80 when it was probated.

William Nelson was in Plymouth as early as 1636 and is recorded in March 1637 as being hired to keep the cows that year at the same wages he had the last year. On 3 Aug 1640 he was granted six acres of upland. He was a freeman in Plymouth in 1658. His name appears on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He was one of the first settlers in 1662 at Middleborough, being a freeman there in 1658 and he took the oath of fidelity in 1659. He was one of the original purchasers of the Twenty-six Men's Purchase. He served in King Philip's war. In 1669 along with John Thompson, he was appointed to run the line between Mamasaketts then called Major's Purchase and Marshfield, Duxbury and Bridgewater. In 1672 he and Lt. Peregrine White were appointed to lay out the meadows on Pachogue Neck and uplands on the Bridgewater side.

Martha Ford, No. No. 1865 and No. 1897.

Born - to the Widow Martha Ford No. 3731 and No. 3795, who came on the Fortune in 1621. There is much speculation as to whether she was born in England, whether her father was on the ship, which is likely since the passengers were lusty young men and her mother was heavily pregnant or that she was the child that was born as soon as her mother landed. The fact that she and her husband, William Ford were granted land by right of his wife as "One of the first born children" on June 3 1662 in Middleborough tends to support the later, in spite of the fact that Winslow reported the child to be a son. What happened to her father is unknown. All this information has been turned over and over for many years and a final answer is most unlikely, as is the case of Martha Ford Nelson's share in the cattle distribution of 22 May 1627.

Death - 5 March 1683/4.

Featured Child: William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948, (Third born).

Other Children: 1. Martha, b. abt. 1641; John b. abt. 1643; Jane, b. 28 Feb. 1650.

First Line of Descent: William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948; Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948; Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Nelson, No. 1864 and No. 1896;

1. Cutter, William Richard, NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL, Lewis Pub. Co., 1913, Vol. 2, Page 543.

2. Wakefield, Robert S., MEN OF THE "FORTUNE": FORD, AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 221, Jan 1980, Vol. 56, No. l, Pages 32 and 33.

3. Barclay, Mrs. John E., GOODWIFE MARTHA FORD ALIAS "WIDOW" FORD, HER SECOND HUSBAND, PETER BROWNE, AND HER CHILDREN.,AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 165, Jan 1966, Vol 42, No. 1., Pages 35 to 39 inclusive.

Richard Foxell, No. 1866 and No. 1898, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1610, England.

Married - First Wife in England. Second Wife, Roxbury/Scituate/ Barnstable, about 1630, Anne Shelley, No. 1867 and No. 1899.

Death - Between 7 April 1668 when will was dated and 8 June 1668 when it was probated.

Richard Foxell, a tailor, was in Boston and admitted as freeman 19 Oct 1630. He removed to Plymouth and then to Scituate to join in forming the church pastored by John Lothrop, 16 Jan 1634/5. When the church moved to Barnstable, he moved with them. During this early period he married as his second wife Anne Shelley, who had been a maid servant to Mr. John Coggeshall of Roxbury and Boston and a member of the church in both places. The land of Richard Foxell in Barnstable bordered the land of Henry Cobb, No. 1882.

Anne Shelley, No. 1867 and No. 1899, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1612,
England.

See above paragraph.

Featured Child: Ruth Foxell, No. 933 and No. 949.

Other Children: (By first wife) John, b. England, d. 21 Sept 1646. (By second wife, Anne Shelley, No. 1867 and No. 1899) Mary, b. 30 Aug 1635 , m. 8 Jan 1654, Hugh Cole; and Martha, bap. 22 Apr 1638.

First Line of Descent: Ruth Foxell, No. 933 and 949; Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and 474; Lois Nelson, No. 234; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abia Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Ruth Foxell, No. 933 and 949; Thomas Nelson No. 466 and 474; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Richard Foxell, No. 1866 and No. 1898, Immigrant Ancestor:

1. Cutter, William Richard, NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL, Lewis Pub. Co., 1913, Vol. 2.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1977, Vol. 2, Page 198.

4. Cobb, Philip L., A HISTORY OF THE COBB FAMILY, Cleveland, OH, 1907, Part 1, Page 10.

5. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc.., Baltimore 1985, Page 281.

Thomas Huckins, No. 1868 and No. 1900, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1617, England.

Married - 1642, First wife, Mary Wells, m. 2/w abt. 1650, Rose (Tyllie ?) Hyllier, widow of Hugh Hyllier, No. 1869 and No. 1901.

Death - 9 Nov 1679, He was cast away in his vessel in a gale, killing himself in his 62nd year and his son Joseph.

Thomas Huckins came to this country before he was 21 years old and became a resident of Boston, there he became one of the twenty-three original members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. To be a member of this company was a great honor and rare for such a young man without he belonging to an influential family in the mother country. He was a member of Mr. Lothrop's church, so respected at that time.

He held many public offices. On 4 Oct 1675 he was appointed Commissary General of the Colony in charge of the sole management of procuring supplies and forwarding them to the soldiers engaged in the Indian war, a job done to the entire satisfaction of the court. He was a freeman in 1652, Constable in 1646, Selectman in 1668, '70, '71, '72, '74, '75, '77, and '78, and Deputy to the Colony Court in 1669, '70, '71, '72, '74, '75, '77, and '78. He was elected a member of the Council of War for the colony on 5 June, 1671 and to the Town Council in 1676. He was a member of the committee to audit the colony accounts in 1669, '70, and '72. In 1677 he served on a committee to adjust the claims against the colony for expenses incurred during the Indian war. He was a surveyor of highways, a member of the grand and petit juries, and in 1670 and 1671, along with Thomas Hinckley, he was appointed by the court "to look after the minister's rate".

On 1 March 1652/3 he was licensed "to sell wines and strong waters". He kept a tavern at Barnstable. He was several years a receiver of the excise imposed on the importation of wines and liquors and on powder and shot. The return of 1663 shows that he was the captain of the packet that year and brought into the town a supply of wine, brandy, rum, liquors, shot, and a barrel of powder.

He was not only a businessman but a man in whom his townsmen placed implicit confidence as a man of integrity and ability.

He was a man who was against the bigotry and narrow sectarianism which ruled in Massachusetts at that time. The only cloud on his moral character was one charge on

the criminal calendar of having abused a servant, a charge which when brought to court resulted in no fine or punishment being imposed.

He held extensive real estate. His house lot was six acres of upland granted 14 July 1640, butting on a little creek, now called Huckins Creek, "that comes out of ye great creek by Rendezvous Creek and runs up into ye woods". From the earliest time there has been a wharf and landing place near its northern terminus, where it joins the "Great Creek". Then this tract was covered by ponds, salt marshes, maple, hornbean, and was of no value for agricultural purposes, but it was here that he kept his tavern.

Also he owned nine acres of land in the old common-field, two in the new, next to Matakeese pond, and 3/4 of a acre for his "horse prison". He owned eleven acres of meadow at Sandy Neck, two acres of marsh, meadow, a freshwater creek, and wharf lying by his house. In partnership with Nathaniel Bacon and John Phinney, he owned ninety-six acres of upland and fresh meadows situated in West Barnstable. He also bought the farm of Isaac Robinson, when the latter moved to Falmouth.

Widow Rose Hyllier, No. 1869 and 1901, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1616, England.

Married - First Husband, Hugh Hyllier of Yarmouth, MA.

Death - 1687, Barnstable, MA, aged 71.

Featured Child: John Huckins, No. 934 and 950.

Other Children: (By Rose and Hugh Hyllier) Deborah, 30 Oct., 1643; Samuel 30 July 1646, both at Yarmouth. (By Thomas Huckins and first wife Mary Wells) Lydia, b. 4 Jul 1644, bur. 28 Jul 1644; Mary b. 29 Mar 1646; Elizabeth, b. 27 Feb 1647/8, bur. 8 Dec 1648.(By Thomas Huckins and Rose) Thomas, 25 Apr 1651; Hannah, 14 Oct 1653; Joseph, b. 21 Feb, 1655, drowned 9 Nov 1679.

First Line of Descent: John Huckins, No. 934 and No. 950; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: John Huckins, No. 934 and No. 950; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas,

No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Huckins, No. 1868 and 1900, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 246.

2. Otis, Amos, revised by C.F. Swift, GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, F.P. and F.B. Goss, Pub., Barnstable, MA, Vol 2, Pages 58-66.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1985, Page 398.

4. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake Publisher, 1848, Vol. 2, Pages 194 and 195.

John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1902, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1614 - 1621, Bryans-Piddle, Dorsetshire, England to Thomas Chipman, No. 3740 and No. 3804.

Married - 1646, First Wife, Hope Howland, No. 1871 and 1903 and 2/w Ruth Sargent Bourne.

Death - 7 Apr 1708, Barnstable, MA.

John Chipman was the only son and heir to Thomas Chipman. He had two sisters, Hannah and Tamson, who married and remained in England. His father died early and he resided with his uncle, Mr. Christopher Derbey. In May 1637, Richard Derbey, son of Christopher, came to America bringing with him his sixteen year old cousin, John Chipman. In 1642 John arrived at legal age and tried to get his inheritance. It was under the control of Christopher Derbey, who cheated his nephew out of this rather large estate by first saying it was sold to him, then promising he would send the money in good time, then saying he had paid it to John's mother when she was already dead.

In Aug 1649 he bought a house in Barnstable and the eight acres of land was bounded on the north by the County road, east by the Hyannis road, south by the commons, and on the west by the homestead of George Lewis, Sr., No. 1880. The deed also conveyed a garden spot and orchard on the north side of the County road. He also bought of his brother-in-law, Lieut John Howland, No. 1486, one half of his farm, forty-five acres of upland, the deed being dated 10 Dec. 1672, and the price paid 16 Pounds. The boundary running over a spring, giving access to both parties. He would live here until his second marriage when he removed to Sandwich, MA.

He was highly esteemed as a man and a Christian by his fellow townsmen and neighbors and his move to Sandwich was deeply regretted by them. Many efforts were made unsuccessfully to induce him to return, the church agreeing to pay him five or six pounds annually if he would resume his office of Elder, and the town voted to make him a liberal grant of meadow lands if he would return.

His wife Hope had joined the church 7 Aug 1650 and he joined 30 Jan 1652/3. Henry Cobb, No. 1882, and John Chipman were ordained ruling Elders of the same church, and solemnly invested with the office on 14 April 1670. He survived Mr. Cobb many years and was the last Ruling Elder of the church.

In June 1659 along with three others he was appointed by the Plymouth Colony Court to attend the meetings of the Quakers "to endeavour to reduce them from the errors of their wayes". One member recommended the repeal of the severe laws that had been enacted against that sect and Chipman sympathized with this action. He was freeman in 1649 and in 1652, a grand juror and appointed by the Treasurer of the Colony to a committee for the Town of Barnstable to receive the proportion of oil which belonged to the colony, in 1663, '4, '5, '8, and '9. He was representative from Barnstable to the Colony Court in 1665, '6, '7, and '8. In 1665, '6, '7, '8, he was a Selectman of Barnstable, and in 1667 he served on the Council of War. For his public services he court granted in 1669, one hundred acres of land between Taunton and Titieut.

He willed, among other items, half of his moveable estate in Sandwich and Barnstable to his surviving daughters, which included Hope.

Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903.

Born - 30 Aug 1629, Plymouth, MA to John Howland, No. 2972, No. 3742, and 3806, Immigrant Ancestor on Mayflower and Elizabeth Tilley, No. 2973, No. 3743, and 3807, Immigrant Ancestor on Mayflower.

Death - 8 Jan 1683/4, Barnstable, MA and buried in the ancient burying ground on Lothrop's Hill.

The inscription reads: "HERE LYETH INTERRED YE BODY OF MRS. HOPE CHIPMAN WIFE OF ELDER JOHN CHIPMAN AGED 54 YEARS WHO CHANGED THIS LIFE FOR A BETTER YE 8TH OF JANUARY 1683."

Featured Child; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and 935, (Second born).

Other Children by Hope Howland Chipman: 1. Elizabeth, b. 24 June 1647, m. Hosea Joyce, she d. aft. 1712; 3. Lydia, b. 25 Dec 1654, m. John Sargent, she d. 2 Mar 1730; 4. John, b. 2 Mar 1656, d. 29 May 1657; 5. Hannah, b. 14 Jan 1656, m. Thomas Huckins, she d. 4 Nov 1696; 6. Samuel, b. 15 Apr 1661, m. S ara Cobb, he d. 1723; 7. Ruth, b. 31 Dec 1663, m. Eleazer Crocker, she d. 8 Apr 1698; 8. Bethia, b. 1 Jul 1666, m. Shubel Dimock, she d. bef. 1699; 9. Mercy, b. 6 Feb 1668, m. Nathan Skiff, she d. 12 June 1724; 10. John b. 3 Mar 1669, m. 1/w Mary Skiff, 2/w Elizabeth Handley, he d. 4 Jan 1756; 11. Desire, b. 2 Feb 1673, m. Col. Melatiah Bourne, she d. 28 Mar 1705.

First Line of Descent; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and 935; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and 475; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah

Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and 935; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and 475; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116, Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1902, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Bradford, William, HISTORY OF PLYMOUTH PLANTATION 1620-1647, Pub. Russell and Russell, New York, 1968, Vol. 2.

2. MAYFLOWER ANCESTRAL INDEX, Pub. General Society of Mayflower Descendants, 1981, Vol 1, Page 330.

3. Otis, Amos, revised by C.F. Swift, GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, Pub. F.P. and F.B. Goss, Barnstable, MA, 1980, Vol. 2, Page 50.

4. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 244.

5. HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE MAYFLOWER PLANTERS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Vol. 2, Pages 165 and 166.

6. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1977, Pages 137, 138, and 139.

George Lewis, No. 1880, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - East Grenwich, Kent, England.

Married - in England, Sarah Jenkins, No. 1881. His second wife was Mary ------. abt. 1637.

Death - Before 3 Mar 1663, when his will was probated.

George and Sarah had several children in England before coming in 1633, Mary, probably George and Thomas and perhaps Edward.

George Lewis was a clothier in Plymouth, MA. He resided in Scituate, where he joined the church 20 Sept 1635 and removed to Barnstable, MA before 1641. He was a Freeman, 3 June 1657. In 1658 he and Richard Foxwell, purchased lands at Scarborough, but both came back.

Sarah Jenkins, No. 1881, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England.

Death - Before 1637.

Featured Child; Edward Lewis, No. 940.

Other Children: Mary, m. 14 Nov. 1643, John Bryant; George; Thomas, Jabez, d. unmarried; James. (By second wife Mary) John, bap. 11 Mar 1638 at Scituate; Ephram, bap. 25 Jul 1641; Sarah, bap. 11 Feb. 1644.

Line of Descent: Edward Lewis, No. 940; Eleazer Lewis, No. 470, Kesia Lewis, No. 235; Martha Pratt, No. 117; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for George Lewis, No. 1880, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol. 3, Page 85 and 86.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 285.

3. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake, Pub., 1848, Vol. 2, Page 195.

Henry Cobb, No. 1882, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Probably Kent, England.

Married - First Wife, Patience Hurst, No. 1883, Immigrant Ancestor., He married 2/w Sara Hinkley, 12 Dec 1649.

Death - Abt. 1679, Barnstable, MA.

It is not recorded when Henry Cobb and Patience Hurst came to this land but his name is on the Colony Records on a list of Rating as paying nine shillings of tax 2 Jan 1632/3. The town of Situate was founded about Sept 1634 and it was the persecuted preacher John Lothrop who joined them and brought his flock together to form a new church. Henry Cobb would from that time be his right hand man.

Lothrop states, "Uppon January 8, 1634, Wee had a day of humiliation and then att night joyned in covenaunt togeather, so many of us as had beene in Covenaunt before." Of the thirteen men Henry Cobb was there. They did not favor Scituate for long and in 1637 they petitioned the General Court that they had been allotted such small portions of land that they could not subsist upon them. On 22 Jan 1638/9 they were granted a plantation called Seppekann, later Rochester, but they held a day of fast on 13 June 1639 and instead they decided to go to Mattakeese, later called Barnstable. In 1636 Henry Cobb had built a house in Scituate but sold it to Manasseth Kempton on 1 Dec 1640.

On 15 Dec 1635 Henry Cobb was invested into the Office of a Deacon. On 24 March 1640 he laid hands on Brother Cooper to invest him into the office of a Deacon. Henry Cobb would serve as a deacon for nearly thirty-five years and then become a ruling elder on 14 April 1670, along with John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1902, which he held until his death in 1679. He maintained that God alone was the judge of a man's conscience when many of those who had been persecuted in England were now persecuting Baptists and Quakers.

Elder Cobb took part in his town and Colony government. He was a representative for many years for Barnstable at the General Court at Plymouth, as one of the two deputies of that town. He was Deputy for the years 1659, 1660, 1661, and 1662. He was also for many years one of the three Selectmen of Barnstable. In 1664 he was an Officer of Excise for Barnstable and also served many times on "the Grand Enquist" as juror.

In 1643 the Court ordered the people of Barnstable to appoint places for defense for themselves and families in case of a sudden attack. Henry Cobb was on that committee.

On 30 May 1668 his signature appeared on the Inventory of the Estate of Richard Foxwell, No. 1866 and No. 1898 along with that of Thomas Huckins, No. 1868 and No. 1900. Deacon Cobb's house lot in Barnstable was seven acres, situated next to that of Thomas Huckins. He had lands on the neck of land and his Great Lot contained three score acres of good soil, suitable for grazing and raising of cattle, the principle business of the first settlers, on the south side of the County road which was bounded on the west by the commons and the land of Richard Foxwell, and the north by the highway. He had two lots of six acres each of good planting soil in the new Common Field. His house lot was rough and uneven and not suited for cultivation. On it was one of the fortified houses of stone for emergency defense.

When he died in 1679 he had lived in the colonies forty-seven years or more. His will was dated 4 April 1673. Among other items he left his daughter Hannah one shilling.

Featured Child; Hannah Cobb, No. 941, (Fourth born). (Scituate)

Other Children: (By First Wife, Patience Hurst, No. 1883); 1. John, b. 7 June 1632 at Plymouth; 2. James, b. 14 Jan 1634 at Plymouth; 3. Mary, b. 24 Mar 1637, Scituate; 5. Patience, b. 15 Mar 1641, Barnstable; 6. Gershom, b. 10 Jan 1644, Barnstable; 7. Eleazer, b. 30 Mar 1648, Barnstable; (By Second Wife, Sarah Hinckley, all b. Barnstable); 8, Mehitable, b. 1 Sept 1651; 9. Samuel, b. 12 Oct 1654; 10. Sarah, b. 15 Jan 1658; 11. Jonathan, b. 10 Apr 1660, 12. Sarah, b. 10 Mar 1662/3; 13. Henry, b. 3 Sept 1665; 14. Mehitable, b. 15 Feb 1667; 15. Experience, b. 11 Sept 1671.

Line of Descent: Hannah Cobb, No. 941; Eleazer Lewis, No. 470; Kesiam Lewis, No. 235; Martha Pratt, No. 117; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Henry Cobb Family, No. 1882;

1. Philip L. Cobb, A HISTORY OF THE COBB FAMILY, Cleveland Ohio, 1907, Part 1, Pages 5 through 20.

2. James Savage, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1969, Vol. 1, Page 413.

Edward Wilcox, No. 1920, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Abt. 1600, England.

Death - 1680, RI.

His name was on a list of inhabitants admitted to the island of Aquidneck in 1638. he was also of Portsmouth. as his son Daniel on 13 Feb 1660 sold land in Portsmouth to John Briggs, "which was my fathers, Edward Wilcox".

Featured Child: Stephen Wilcox, (The First), No. 960. (First born).

Other children: Possibly John, b. early 1630s; Daniel, b. abt. 1635, m. 1/w, m. 2/w Elizabeth Cook, d. 2 July 1702; Possibly Mary b. 1639, m. Eber Sherman.

Line of Descent: Stephen Wilcox, No. 960; Stephen Wilcox, No. 480; Stephen Wilcox, No. 240; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15, Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward Wilcox No. 1920.

1. Beaman, Alden G., Ph.D., RHODE ISLAND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol 2, pages 91-93.

2. Wilcox, Myrtle Hazel, WILCOX, 120 Spruce St., Apt 205, Athens, PA 18810 pages 4 and 5.

3. GENEALOGIES OF RHODE ISLAND FAMILIES FROM RHODE ISLAND PERIODICALS., Vol 2, Pages 382 and 383., Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1983.

Thomas Hazzard, No. 1922, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1610.

Married - First wife - Martha -----, No. 1922, m. 2/w Martha, widow of Thomas Sheriff, she died 1691.

Death - 1680, Portsmouth, RI. according to Caroline E. Robinson or 1669 according to James Savage.

Thomas R. Hazzard in "Recollections of Olden Times" states the Hazzards founder was the Duke de Charantes, living about 1060 on the borders of Switzerland, the name being changed until about the close of the eighteenth century it was written Hazard. James Savage in "Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England", states that family tradition says Thomas Hazzard came from Wales.

Thomas Hazzard was a ship carpenter. He was a freeman 25 May 1636 at Boston, MA, and two years later he was admitted freeman at Portsmouth, Rhode Island. There he signed on 28 April 1639 the contract of Citizenship, which read, " It is agreed by us whose hands are underwritten to propagate a plantation in the midst of the island or elsewhere, and to engage ourselves to bear equal charge, answerable to our strength and estates, in common, and that our determination shall be by major voice of judge and elders, the judge to have a double voice." On 5 June 1639 he was named one of four proportioners of Newport land and one who might proportion it; "the company laying it forth to have 4d. an acre for every acre laid." He was admitted freeman of Newport on 2 Sept 1639 and 12 Mar 1640 was appointed a member of the General Court of Elections. He was for a short time in Newtown, Long Island.

Among others he willed to daughter Hannah, wife of Stephen Wilcox of Misquamacuck, that part of the Narragansett later called Westerly, and one shilling.

Featured Child; Hannah Hazzard, No. 961.

Other Children: Robert, b. 1635, Eng. or Ireland, m. Mary Brownell, d. 1710; Elizabeth Hazard, m. George Lawton, Martha, m. 1/h. Ichabod Potter, m. 2/h., Benjamin Mowry.

Line of Descent: Hannah Hazzard, No. 961; Stephen Wilcox, No. 480; Stephen Wilcox, No. 240; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox,

No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Hazzard, No. 1922;

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc, Baltimore, Vol. 2, Page 395.

2. Robinson, Caroline E., THE HAZARD FAMILY OF RHODE ISLAND 1635 - 1894, Boston, Printed by Author, 1896, Pages 1 and 2.

William Lloyd, No. 1934, Immigrant Ancestor

Born - (Of Redcliffe, Bristol, England)

Married - Alice -----, No. 1935.

Death - Between 22 Nov 1672 and 1657

William Lloyd was by his own admission in his will a mariner. In that will among other things: "I give, devise and bequeath my house, lands, tenements and hereditaments etc. in Newport and Rode-Island in New England in America to my daughter Sarah Smiton to hold for life, remainder to her four children that she now hath, forever, by equal shares and parts. My tenements and lands in Almondisbury and Olverston which I purchased of John Baugh, white tawer, for ninety nine years, if Alice, my wife, my son and daughter John Lloyd and Mary Butler, or any of them, so long live" Alice his wife was executrix.

Featured Child: Sarah Lloyd, No. 967.

Other Children: William, eldest son; John; Mary, m. ----- Butler; Joan, m. Robert Dapwell; Joyce, m. Joseph Williams.

Line of Descent:

Sarah Lloyd, No. 967; Sarah Smiton, No. 483; Alice Brownell, No. 241; Thomas Wilcox, No. 120; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Lloyd, no. 1934.

1. New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1895, Vol. XLIV, Page 503.

John Wickes, No. 1936, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1609, Staines, Middlesex, Co. England.

Married - Mary Townsend, No. 1937, Immigrant Ancestor. (Born 1607)

Death - Nov 1675--Killed by Indians.

He was a tanner by trade in England. In September 1635, giving his age as 26 he embarked from London on the ship Hopewell, with his wife, age 28 and daughter Ann one year. We find him in 1637 at Portsmouth where in 1639 he signed with twenty eight others a compact acknowledging King Charles only as their governing body. In 1643 he and ten others purchased a tract of land from the Indians for 144 fathoms of wampum.

In Sept 1643 the Indians, stating unjust dealings, sent a complaint to the Boston Court and a summons was issued, however, the residents stating that they were legal subjects of the king only. Soldiers were sent to Warwick and soon the besieged residents were carried back to Boston. There in Nov 1643 they were charged with heresy and sedition and were sentenced to confinement with certain death if they" break jail or preach their heresies or speak against church or state". He was sent to prison at Ipswich and not released until the following March, then being banished from Massachusetts and Warwick.

He returned to Warwick and on 1647 was on the Town Council, 8 Aug 1647, Town Magistrate, 1650, 65, and 66 he was Assistant.

In 3 Feb 165l he and three others agreed to build a mill to grind the town's corn for 2 quarts out of a bushel, and the town granted them a lot.

He was Commissioner in 165l, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, and 63. He was a Free man in 1655, a jury man in 1656, and a Deputy in 1664, 65, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, and 75.

In 10 Oct 1666 he bought two shares of meadow from Richard Townsend of Pawtuxet, for 7 pounds, calling him his father-in-law.

Mary Townsend, No. 1937, b 1607 to Richard Townsend, No. 3874.

Featured Child: John Wickes, No. 968. (Born Warwick, RI)

Other Children: l. Ann/Hannah, b. 1634; Mary, m. Francis Gisborne; Elizabeth, 1/h Richard Townsend, 2/h John Smith.

Line of Descent: John Wickes, No. 968; Thomas Wickes, No. 484; Benjamin Wicks/Weeks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery No. 3., Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Wicks, No. 1936, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1690, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., 1978, Baltimore, Pages 420 and 421.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND SHOWING THREE GENERATIONS OF THOSE THAT CAME BEFORE 1692, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, Pages 538 and 539.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 791.

John Townsend, No. 1938, Immigrant Ancestor

Born - 1608

Married - Elizabeth Cole, No. 1939.

Death - About 1669 at Oyster Bay,

John Townsend was among the freemen at Warwick in 1655. He was one of the Quakers persecuted by the Dutch.

Elizabeth Cole, No. 1939.

Born - To Robert Cole, Nos. 1940 and 3879 and Mary Hawkhurst, Nos. 1941 and 3879. (Multiple numbers due to intermarriage)

Death - 1684.

Featured Child: Rose Townsend, No. 969.

Other Children: John, m. Ann; Thomas; Elizabeth; James; Ann; Sarah; George; Daniel.

Line of Descent: Rose Townsend, No. 969; Thomas Wickes, No 484; Benjamin Wicks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks/Weeks, No 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Townsend, No. 1938.

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1699, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1978.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND SHOWING THREE GENERATIONS OF THOSE WHO CAME BEFORE MAY 1692, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1862, Vol. 4.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985.

Robert Cole, No. 1940 and No. 3878, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1598, England.

Married - Mary Hawkhurst, No. 1941 and No. 3879

Death, Before 18 Oct 1654.

Robert Cole came on the fleet with Winthrop. He requested to be made freeman 19 Oct 1630 and this was granted 19 May 1631. He was at Ipswich. He was often punished for drunkenness and was cast out of the church when a resident of Massachusetts in the 1630s, however, he must have reformed because when he was at Providence, RI. he was the founder of the Baptist Church there, as well as being a deputy to the General Court. In 1638 he and eleven others were deeded land by Roger Williams that he had purchased from the Indians. His lot, like the rest was a long narrow lot, bounded by Main Street, Meeting Street, Congdon Street, and the property of Thomas Olney, some or all of it he sold to Richard Pray and his wife Mary.

On his death, the town council exercised their duty of distributing his property in the way he should have made his will.

Mary Hawkhurst, No. 1941 and No. 3879.

Married - 2/h Mathias Harvey.

Death - After 1656.

After she married her second husband she removed to Oyster Bay, Long Island with her sons Nathaniel, and Daniel and the two daughters that married Townsend.

Featured Children: Elizabeth, No. 1939 and Daniel, No. 970.

Other Children: John, m. Ann -----; Nathaniel; Robert; Sarah; Ann, m. Henry Townsend; Deliverance.

Line of Descent for Elizabeth, No. 1939: Rose Townsend, No 969; Thomas Wickes, No. 484; Benjamin Wicks No. 242; Renewed Wicks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox No. 30; Harriet Wilcox No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood No. 7; Mabel Trenery No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Line of Descent for Daniel, No. 970; Ann Cole No. 485; Benjamin Wicks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks, No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox No. 30; Harriet Wilcox No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood No. 7; Mabel Trenery No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Robert Cole No. 1940 and No. 3878, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Austin, John Osborne, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF RHODE ISLAND, COMPRISING THREE GENERATIONS OF SETTLERS WHO CAME BEFORE 1699, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1978.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND SHOWING THREE GENERATIONS OF THOSE THAT CAME BEFORE 1692, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol 1, Page 429.

3. Virkus, Frederick Adams, IMMIGRANT ANCESTORS, A LIST OF 2,500 IMMIGRANTS TO AMERICA BEFORE 1750., Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1980, Page 22.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985.

5. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, see additions and corrections.

6. Hopkins, Charles Wyman, THE HOME LOTS OF THE EARLY SETTLERS OF THE PROVIDENCE PLANTATION, Providence Press Co., Providence RI, 1886, Page 32, 33 and map.

Samuel Gorton, No. 1942, Immigrant Ancestor.

Baptized - 12 Feb. 1592/3, at Gorton, Lancashire, England, to Thomas Gorton, No. 3884 and Anne -------, No. 3885.

Married - Before 1630, Lady Mary Maplett, No. 1943, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - Before 10 Dec 1677 in that year, at Warwick, RI.

Samuel Gorton came from Gorton, a chapelry within the parish of Manchester, England, where his family had lived for many generations. He became a clothier in London.

He arrived in Boston in 1637 at the age of 44, with his wife and children and rented part of a house. He soon had religious disagrements with his landlord and the elder of the church at Plymouth and was summoned to court to answer a complaint.

Samuel Gorton believed strongly in his religious convictions and did not hesitate to tell anyone about them. The pilgrims, although having been banished from England for their beliefs, were likewise rigid in their own interpretations. Freedom of thought was not popular in those days and Samuel Gorton was anything but a meek conformist.

Fined in court ten pounds for his opinions, he left within fourteen days, under duress, for Rhode Island. One of the quarrels was when he defended a woman, his wine servant, who was to be punished for smiling in church.

He arrived at Portsmouth on 4 April 1639 and along with 28 others, he signed a compact: "We, whose names are underwritten, do acknowledge ourselves the legal subjects of his Majesty King Charles, and in his name do hereby bind ourselves into a civil body politicke unto his laws according to matters of Justice." Although most of these men had also been outcasts from Massachusetts, Gorton, who opposed the clergy as a priviledged class, also offended these men.

On 12 January 1643, he and ten others bought a tract of land from Miantonomi called Shawomet, later Warwick, but two Indian sachems complained to the Boston Court that the dealings were unjust and injurious. The Warwick men saying they were legal subjects of the King of England, ignored the summons. Soldiers came and carried them to Boston, where he was charged with blasphemy and also of disregard of civil authority and sentenced to work at Charlestown in bolts and irons and if he said more,

upon conviction by jury, he should suffer death. Six of the others were treated the same.

In January 1644 they were released and told to stay out of the jurisdiction of Massachusetts and Providence. They went home to Showomet (Warwick), but they were informed by letter that this too was in the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts court since the Plymouth Colony laid claim to the territory.

In 1644 Gorton and two of his friends returned to England to address the Commissioners of Foreign Plantations and a notice was sent to Massachusetts. In 1646 He published his "Simplicities Defence Against Seven Headed Policy", a more full treatment of his grievances.

The Massachusetts government was instructed not to molest those who claimed land in Shawomet and in 1648 Gorton returned with a safe conduct letter from the Earl of Warwick to get from Boston to Shawomet, which was called after that "Warwick".

After 1651 Massachusetts relinquished her claim and in 1678, one year after Gorton's death, repealed the act of banishment against him and his friends.

At Warwick in 1649 he was Assistant; Commissioner in 1651, and in 1656 through 1663; President of Providence and Warwick in 1651 and 1652; Freeman in 1655; 1655 and 1656 he published "Saltmarsh returned from the Dead", "Antidote against the Common Plague of the World", and "Antidote against Pharisaical Teachers"; in 1656 with two others, he was appointed by the Assembly to meet with Pomham about oppression by the Indians; 1664 through 1666 and 1670 he was Deputy; and in 1666 he and four others delivered Ponham ten pounds on the condition that they remove from Warwick; and with Roger William he sponsored adoption of the "Emancipation of Slavery" in 1651.

Samuel Gorton is remembered in Rhode Island as one of the founders, and even today much is written about him based upon the writings of his early adversaries, who did not appreciate his independence or disregard for their authority. However, he deserves to be remembered more for his stand on religious freedom and separation of church and state at that early crucial time.

Lady Mary Maplett, No. 1943, Immigrant Ancestor.

Baptized - 12 Mar 1608/09, to John Maplett, No. 3886.

Death - After 1677, Warwick, RI.

Mary grew up in an upper class home in an urban setting.

She was remembered in the will of her mother who forgave her husband all that he had borrowed and her brother, Dr. John Maplet, " Physition to King Charles II", who left her 20s to each of her children.

Featured Child; Maher/Mahershallalhasubaz Gorton, No. 971. (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Samuel, b. 1630, m. Susannah Burton, d. 6 Sept 1724; 2. John, d. 3 Feb 1714; 3. Benjamin, d. 25 Dec 1699; 5. Mary, m. 2/h John Sanford, she d. aft. 1699; 6. Sarah, m. William Mace; 7. Ann, m. John Warner; 8. Elizabeth, M. John Crandall, she d. aft. 1704; 9. Susanna, m. Benjamin Barton, she d. 28 May 1734.

Line of Descent: Maher Gorton, No. 971; Ann Cole, No. 485; Benjamin Wicks/Weeks, No. 242; Renewed Wicks/Weeks; No. 121; Wicks/Weeks Wilcox, No. 60; Stephen Wilcox, No. 30; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15, Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Gorton, No. 1942, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol 2, Page 283.

2. Virkus, Frederick Adams, IMMIGRANT ANCESTORS, A LIST OF 2500 IMMIGRANTS TO AMERICA BEFORE 1750, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1980, Baltimore, Page 34.

3. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol 4, July 1850, No. 3, Pages 26, 207-222 inc.

4. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Pages 111, 112, and 113.

Ensign Nathaniel Parker, No. 1992.

Born - 21 May 1651 Reading, MA, to Deacon Thomas Parker, No. 3984 and Amy-----No. 3985.

Married - 1/w Susanna Bacon, 2/w Bethia Polly, No. 1993.

Death - 7 Dec 1737, West Parish, Reading, MA.

Burial - Laurel Hill Cemetery, Reading, MA.

Ensign Nathaniel Parker served in the early Indian Wars. He established his home in the West Parish. and donated the land for the community cemetery and was the first person to be buried there, his wife later by his side.

Bethia Polly/Polley, No. 1993.

Baptized - 20 Feb 1659, the daughter of John Polly, No. 3986 and his first wife Susannah Bacon, No. 3987.

Death - 23 Aug 1784, aged 90.

Burial - Laurel Hill Cemetery, Reading, MA.

Featured Child: Timothy Parker, No. 996. (Ninth born to Nathaniel and Bethia.)

Other Children of Nathaniel and Bethia:

1. Bethia Parker, b. 23 Jul, 1678, d. 1 Oct 1678; 2. Nathaniel, b. 4 Dec 1679, m. Elizabeth, d. 20 Aug 1761; 3. Stephen, b. 4 Jun 1684, d. 6 Nov 1684; 4. Bethia, b. 6 Sept 1685, m. Ebenezer Emerson, 1707, she d. 30 June 1715; 5. Susannah Parker, b. 29 Dec 1687, m. 1707, Joseph Underwood; 6. Ebenezer Parker, b. 28 Dec 1689, m. 1714 Mercy Daman, he d. 4 Sept 1725; 7. Stephen Parker, b. 21 Apr 1692, m. 1713 Elizabeth Batchelder; 8. Caleb, b. 22 Feb 1694; 10. Obadiah, b. 13 Jan 1697; 11. Abagail Parker, b. 25 Sept 1699; 12 Amy Parker, b. 1 Jun 1707, d. in infancy; 13. Amy Parker, b. 8 Nov 1702; 14. Phineas, b. 27 Sept 1704, m. Martha.

Line of Descent: Timothy Parker, No. 996; Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr. No. 124; David Allen, Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ensign Nathaniel Parker, No. 1992.

1. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel G. Drake Pub., 1848, Vol 2.

2. Robertson-Hagg, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, THOMAS HENDERSON PARKER AND MARY JOANNA CHEEVER OF HILLSBORO, OHIO, THEIR DESCENDANTS AND ANCESTRY, Edwards Bros., Inc., Ann Arbor, MI, 1980, Page 37.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 558.

4. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1861, Pages 356 and 357.

Samuel Scarborough, No. 1994.

Born - 1646, Roxbury, MA to John Scarborough, No. 3988, Immigrant Ancestor and Mary Smith, No. 3989.

Married - 1/w Deborah Parke., Married after June 1649 his third wife, Bethia Wise, No. 1995.

Death - 18 Mar 1715, age 75.

Bethia Wise, No. 1995.

Born - 1657 to Joseph Wise, No. 3990, Immigrant Ancestor and Mary Thompson, No. 3991, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 10 Sept 1728.

Featured Child: Mary Scarborough, No. 997, (Fifth born).

Other Children by Bethia; 1. Samuel, b. 1681, d. 2 Nov 1721; 2. Joseph, b. Feb 1683; 3. Jeremiah, b. 31 Jul 1685, d. 1685; 4. Deborah, b. 16 Jul 1687, d. at age 6.

Line of Descent: Mary Scarborough, No. 997; Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr. No. 124; David Allen Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Samuel Scarborough, No. 1994.

1. Robertson-Haag, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, THOMAS HENDERSON PARKER AND MARY JOANNA CHEAVER OF HILLSBORO, OHIO, THEIR DESCENDANTS AND ANCESTRY. Edward Bros., Inc., Ann Arbor, MI. 1980, Page 172.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 656.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1862, Vol. 4, Page 34.

Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996.

Born - Roxbury, MA, to Benjamin White Sr., No. 3992 and Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993.

Married - Before 1702, Margaret ------, No. 1997.

Featured Children; Moses, No. 998, and Hannah, No. 1999.

First Line of Descent; Moses White, No. 998; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Hannah White, No. 1999; Rachel Davis, No. 999; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996;

1. VITAL RECORDS OF BROOKLINE, NORFOLK, MA, Pub by The Essex Institute, Salem MA, 1929, Pages 72, 166, and 237.

2. Rockwell, Samuel Forbes, DAVIS FAMILIES OF EARLY ROXBURY AND BOSTON, Andover Press, N. Andover, MA, 1932, Page 122.

Ebenezer Davis, No. 1998.

Born - 9 Apr 1678, Roxbury, MA to William Davis, No. 3996 and Jane -----, No. 3997.

Married - 18 Apr 1700, Roxbury Massachusetts, to Hannah White, No. 1999, sister of Moses White, No. 998.

Death - 1776.

Ebenezer Davis, a blacksmith, bought 95 acres in 1746 for 4500 Pounds from Thomas Cotton. He married the sister of neighbor Noses White, No. 998, who married Ebenezer Davis's sister, who had kept house for Ebenezer since both parents died.

He was a deacon in the church and took part in many town affairs.

As a skillful farmer, he grew the first local musk-melons, even having a painting of himself with his melons, which was later displayed in England.

Hannah White, No. 1999.

Born - Roxbury, MA 3 Dec 1643 to Joseph White, No. 3998 and Hannah ----, No. 3999.

Featured Child; Rachel Davis, No. 999.

Other Children; Ebenezer, possibly more.

Line of Descent: Rachel Davis, No. 999; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Ebenezer Davis, No. 1998;

1. Curtis, John Gould, HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF BROOKLINE, MA, Houghton Mifflin Co., Boston and New York, 1933, Pages 119 and 120.

2. VITAL RECORDS OF ROXBURY, Pub. by Essex Institute, 1925, see Births.

3. Church of LDS, IGI records.

Thomas Newhall, No. 2010, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England

Married - Mary ----, No. 2011.

Death - 25 May 1674.

Thomas Newhall came in 1630 to Lynn, MA.

Thomas Newhall came to Salem, MA in 1630. He settled at Lynn. He was a member of the Train Band at Lynn, and released 1649.

His will of 1 Apr 1688, proved 1 July 1674, names among others children, daughter Susanna, wife of Richard Haven, and their five children, Joseph, Richard, Sarah, Nathaniel and Moses.

Mary ------, No. 2011.

Death - 25 Sept. 1665.

Featured Child: Susanna Newhall, No. 1005, (Third born).

Other Children: 1. John, m. 10 Apr 1646; 2. Thomas, m. 29 Sept 1652, Elizabeth Potter, his burial 1 Apr 1687; 4. Mary, m. Thomas Brown.

Line of Descent: Susanna Newhall, No. 1005; Nathaniel Haven, No. 502; Experience Haven, No. 251; Experience Streeter, No. 125; David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Newhall, No. 2010, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1977.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1861, Pages 273 and 274.

3. Virkus, Frederick Adams, IMMIGRANT ANCESTORS, A LIST OF 2,500 IMMIGRANTS TO AMERICA BEFORE 1750, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1980.

Thomas Goodenow, No. 2016, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1608, Shaftsbury, Dorset, (in the border of Wilts), England, to Thomas Goodenow, No. 4032 and Ursula Fayme or Hayme, No. 4033.

Married - Jane Ruddick, No. 2017 in England, 2/w, Joanna, 1662.

Death - Sudbury, MA, 1663 or Oct 1666.

His brothers John and Edmund lived in nearby Wiltshire and had been reprimanded for attending church in the town of Shaftsbury, where Thomas lived, instead of at their own parish churches. Probably looking for freedom the three brothers and their wives and children and their sister, Ursula, set sail from Southampton, England for the New England colonies in April 1638.

Thomas, stating his age as 30, was listed on the passenger list of the ship, Confidence, with Ursula, his sister, Jane, his wife, and Thomas his son.

They went to Watertown, MA, but since they were used to the open field method of farming instead of buying a plot of land, they went on to the new Sudbury.

They settled at Sudbury Plantation in Massachusetts, and this group of settlers coming from two different types of farming practices had to settle the method of agriculture, set up town lots, establish a local government with laws and enforcement, and divide the beginning tasks among the men. Thomas Goodenow's early task was, with the help of three other men, was to patrol the fences made around two general fields.

For a more detailed description of this settlement read Puritan Village by Sumner Chilton Powell, Pub. by Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963, a fascinating book that won the Pulitzer Prize for History.

Thomas Goodenow was a selectman in 1661, 1662, 1664 and 1665. He removed to nearby Marlborough.

His will probated 24 Sept 1666, bequeathed to his wife Jane, who he called "loving yoak fellow", to son Samuel, all his grand children, and brothers John, and Edmund.

Featured Child: Samuel Goodenow, No. 1008, (Sixth born).

Other Children: 1. Thomas, b. 1637; 2. Nathaniel; 3. Mary, b. 1640; 4. Abigail, b. 1642; 5. Susanna, b. 1643; 6. Sarah, d. 7 Apr 1645; 8. Susanna, b. 1647; 9. Elizabeth, d. Oct 1653; Jane, b. 1649.

Line of Descent: Samuel Goodenow, No. 1008; Samuel Goodenow Jr., No. 504; Jonathan Goodenow, No. 252; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126, Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Goodenow, No. 2016, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Pages 191 and 192.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 2, Pages 271 and 272.

3. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963, Pages, 81, 92, and 167.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 310.

5. THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 208, Oct 1976, Vol. 52, No. 4., Pages 208 and 209.

Thomas Brigham, No. 2020, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1603, Holme-on-Spalding Moor, Yorkshire, England.

Married - 1636, Mercy Hurd, No. 2021.

Death - 8 Dec 1653, Cambridge, MA.

Thomas Brigham came at age 32 on the "Susan and Ellen" in April 1635. He was a Freeman 18 Apr 1635, Proprietor from 18 April 1637, and Town Officer for Cambridge in 1639.

His will was dated Oct 7, 1653/4 and probated early in 1654. He bequeathed to his wife and children.

Mercy Hurd, No. 2121.

Married - 2/h 1 Mar 1655, Edmund Rice, at Sudbury and 3/h, 1664, William Hunt. Possibly Mercy's first husband was Thomas Heard, Pascatuqua, 1631.

Featured Child: John Brigham, No. 1010.

Other Children: Thomas, b. abt. 1642; Mary, b. 9 Mar 1650/51; Hannah; Sam uel, b. 12 Jan 1653.

References for Thomas Brigham, No. 2020, Immigrant Ancestor:

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, Page 252.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 68.

3. Clemens, William Montgomery, AMERICAN MARRIAGE RECORD BEFORE 1699, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1984, Page 45.

4. Banks, Charles Edward, TOPOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF 2885 ENGLISH EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND, 1620-1650, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981.

Edmond Rice, Nos. 2024 and 3636, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1594, Probably at Sudbury, Suffolk, England.

Married 15 Oct 1618 at Bury St. Edmunds, England, Tamazine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637. He married 2/w Mercy Hurd Brigham, 1 Mar 1655. She was born in England about 1618 and d. 22 Dec 1693 at Marlborough.

Death - 3 May 1663, Marlborough, MA.

Edmund Rice came between March 1638 and September 1639 to Sudbury Plantation with his wife and nine children.

He was an interesting man, a dissenter, ambitious for land and a natural leader even though he did not have the experience in administration of church and government that say, Robert Darvell of Sudbury Plantation had, he was chosen repeatedly by the settlers as one of their leaders. He was eighth in the allotment of land, based on previous wealth, but through skillful but honest land deals he became the largest landholder. He represented Sudbury in the State legislature for five years and for eleven out of his first fifteen years at Sudbury Plantation, he served as Judge of Small Cause and Selectman. He was Freeman 13 May 1640.

Sudbury Plantation was set up as an open field community with small plots for homes and large community agricultural plots. which he was appointed to design. From the first he was chosen along with Darvell, Thomas Goodnow and Andrew Belcher to patrol the common fences in the fields.

He had moved from Suffolk, to Hertfordshire in England and from there to Sudbury, MA. When he saw the second generation of young men needing agricultural land at Sudbury he knew that there was not enough to go around. He moved again, this time setting up a nearby town, called Marlborough, from former Indian land. There he made certain of equal land portions for all new settlers to be used by them and their heirs, a different social system than Sudbury Plantation. When he died, all ten children had division of his estate.

Tamazine Frost, Nos. 2025 and 3637, Immigrant Ancestor.

Baptized - 11 Aug 1600, St. James, Stamstead, Suffolk, England, the daughter of Edward Frost, No. 4050 and No. 7274 and Tomasine Belgrave, No. 4051 and No. 7275.

Death - 13 June 1653. Sudbury, MA.

Featured Children: Henry, No. 1818 (Second born), Immigrant Ancestor and Samuel No. 1012, (Sixth Born), Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: 1. Mary, bap. 23 Aug 1619; 3. Edward, bap. 20 Oct 1622, m. Agnes Bent; 4. Thomas, bap. 26 Jan 1625/6, m. Mary King; 5. Mathew, bap 28 Feb 1629/30, m. Martha Lamson; 7. Joseph, bap. 13 Mar 1637/8, m. 1/w Mercy King, 2/w, Mary Beers, 3/w Sarah Prescott Wheeler; 8. Daniel, bap. 1 Nov 1632, d. Nov 1632, Eng.; 9. Lydia, bap. 9 Mar 1637/8, m. Hugh Drury; 10. Possibly Edmund; 11. Benjamin, b. 31 May 1640, m. Mary Brown; 12. Lydia, b. abt. 1657, m. James Hawkins, Jr.; 13. Ruth, b. 29 Sept 1659, m. Samuel Wells.

Line of Descent: Samuel Rice 1012; Edward Rice, 506; Lydia Rice, 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Line of Descent: Henry Rice, 1818; Abigail Rice, 909; Thomas Smith, No. 454; Elizabeth Smith, No. 227; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood No. 28; Norman Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edmund Rice No. 2024, Immigrant Ancestor:

1. Rice, Charles Elmer, BY THE NAME OF RICE, A HISTORICAL SKETCH OF DEACON EDMUND RICE, THE PILGRIM 1694-1663., The Williams Printing Co., Williams, OH, Pages 16 and 17.

2. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963, Pages 21-40, 81. 83-84, 90, 92, 95, 98, 100, 108, 113, 118, 120, 122-124, 131, 136-137, and 170.

3. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol. 3., Pages 528 and 531.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 620.

5. Edmund Rice Assn. Inc., A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF EDMUND RICE DESCENDANTS, Charles Tuttle Co. Pub., Rutland, VT, 1970.

Edward Dix, No. 2026, Immigrant Ancestor

Married - 1635, Jane Wilkinson, No. 2027, Immigrant Ancestor, 2/w Susan, (no children).

Death - 9 Jul 1660, Watertown, MA.

Edward Dix embarked at Gravesend, 16 Jan 1635 at age 19. He became freeman, 4 May 1635 and he was on the earliest list of proprietors of Watertown.

His will was proved 2 Oct 1660 mentioning his wife Jane, son John and daughters.

Jane Wilkinson, No. 2027, Immigrant Ancestor.

She embarked from Gravesend, 16 Jan 1635, aged 20 on the same ship as Edward Dix. Evidently they were married at Watertown.

Featured Children: Mary, No. 1013 (Second born),

Other Children: 1. Abigail, b. May, 1637, m. 1 Dec 1653, Thomas Parks; 3. John; 4. Rebecca, b. 28 Feb, 164l/2, m. 18 Feb 1667, Thomas Flagg; 5. Deborah, m. Richard Barns, of Marlboro; 6. Edward, b. 1646; and 7. Jane b. 1648.

Line of Descent: Mary Dix Brown, No. 1013; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward Dix, No. 2026, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Bond, Henry, GENEALOGIES OF THE FAMILIES AND DESCENDANTS OF EARLY SETTLERS OF WATERTOWN, MA, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1855, Page 198.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Vol 1, Page 264.

George Fairbanks, No. 2028, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Sowerby, West Riding, Yorkshire, England to Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056 and Grace Smith and/or Lee, No. 2029.

Married - Mary Adams, No. 2029. 26 Oct 1646.

Death - 10 Jan 1682, Sherborn-Medway now Millis, by drowning.

George Fairbanks came with his father from England and lived in Dedham until about 1657 when he removed to the southern part of Sherborn as one of the first settlers. He was a selectman and member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

Mary Adams, No. 2029.

Born - Abt 1623.

Death - 11 Aug 1711 at Mendon, MA.

She was from Dedham.

Featured Child: Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014. (Fourth born).

Other Children: 1. Mary, b. 10 Sep 1647, m. 1665 Joseph Daniels; 2. George, b. 26 Mar 1650; 3. Samuel, b. 28 Aug 1652, d. 20 Nov 1676; 5. Jonas, b. 23 Dec 1656, d. 28 Nov 1676; Jonathan, b. 1 May 1662, d. 18 Dec 1719; 7. Margaret, b. 27 Jun 1664, m. William Holbrook; 8. Berry, b. abt. 1668.

Line of Descent: Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for George Fairbanks, No. 2028, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Fairbanks, Lorenzo Sales, FAIRBANKS FAMILY IN AMERICA, Carl Rogers and Stephen Crabtree, Printers, Orem, UT, 1971, Pages 37 and 38.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985.

3. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1977, Pages 1, 93, and 94.

4. Farmer, John, A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Reprint by Samuel Drake, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1969, Page 100.

5. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 160.

Daniel Lovett, No. 2030, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Chesham, Buckinghamshire, England.

Married, Joanna Blott, No. 2031 at Braintree or Mendon, MA.

Death - Between 26 Dec 1691 and 28 Apr 1692.

Daniel Lovett was in Salem, then Braintree in 1662 and removed to Mendon with early settlers. He was freeman 1673, and a deacon.

At Braintree he and his mother had a grant of land in 1639, 12 acres for 3 heads. He leased 60 acres of land from the town of Boston, July 30, 1650.

His will of 26 Dec 1691, probated 28 April 1692 bequeaths to his wife Joanna, son James, and daughters Mary Tyler, Martha Fairbank and Hannah Ryder.

Joanna Blott, No. 2031.

Born - To Robert Blott No. 4062 and Susanna ----- No. 4063.

Joanna was maid servant to deacon Valentine Hill. She was admitted to the church 7 Jul 1644. She was dismissed to the Braintree Church 30 Jan 1645.

Featured Child: Martha Lovett, No. 1015. (Third born).

Other Children: (All children born at Braintree).

1. James, b. 8 Jul 1648; 2. Mary, b. 7 Mar 1652, m. ----Tyler; 4. Hannah, b. 30 Mar 1656, m. -----Ryder.

Line of Descent: Martha Lovett, No. 1015; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Daniel Lovett, No. 2030.

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1965, Page 124.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 203.

Thomas Davis, No. 2438, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1603, England (Probably Marborough, Wiltshire).

Married - In England, Christian Coffin, No. 2439, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 27 July 1683, Haverhill, MA.

Thomas Davis was a sawyer from Marlborough, County Wiltshire, England. He came on the "James" in April 1635, arriving Boston, 3 June, 1635. He was a freeman 2 June 1641. He resided in Newbury in 1641 and settled in Haverhill, MA in the spring of 1642. His name is on the deed of purchase of the Haverhill territory from the Indians. He was elected one of the first Selectman of Haverhill at the Town Meeting 13, Jan 1646 and a Constable in 1655. He was a Mason. The administration of his estate was granted to William Neffe on 30 Oct 1683 and after Williams Neffe's death to his great grandson, John Corliss.

The Davis family traces its origin to Wales, the name being derived from David, their patron saint.

Christian Coffin, No. 2439, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 17 Apr 1688, Haverhill, MA.

Featured Child: Joanna Davis, No. 1219.

Line of Descent: Joanna Davis, No. 1219; Mary Corliss, No. 609; Clement Neff, No. 304; William Neff Sr. No. 152; William Neff Jr. No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Davis, No. 2438, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA. Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, Prepared for Pub. by Elizabeth P. Bentley, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, 1985, page 208.

John Luff, No. 2458, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - Bridgett --------- No. 2459.

John Luff came on the "Mary and John" 24 May 1633 to Salem, MA. He was a weaver. He owned property in 1636, and sold land in 1648. He was involved in a lawsuit in 1641.

Bridgett was admitted to the Salem Church, 16 Mar. 1647.

Featured Child: Joan Luff, No. 1229.

Line of Descent: Joan Luff, No. 1229; John Hibbert, No. 614; Ruth Hebbert (Gray), No 307; Grace Webster, No. 153; William Neff, No. 76; Rufus Neff, No. 38; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No 1.

References for John Luff, No. 2458, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Curry, Dorothy Neff, THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NEFF WHO MARRIED MARY CORLISS, JANUARY 23, 1665, HAVERHILL, MA, Upper Montclair, NJ, 1958.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 205.

Leslie/Lesby/ Lesly Bradfield, No. 2510.

Married - Mary -----, No. 2511.

Death - 26 July 1655, Branford, CT..

Leslie Bradfield was an original proprietor of Manhonnock, an island in Wethersfield, CT in 1642. He was a member of the Original Society Wethersfield Church. He moved in 1644 to Totoket, later named Branford. Later he sold his house lot on the east side of Broad Street, with cellar and barn, before 9 April 1645.

Mary ------, No. 2511.

Married - 5 Sept 1657 Second husband, George Adams.

She had no children by George Adams, who died shortly before June 1676.

Featured Child: Martha/Mercy Bradfield, No. 1255.

Other Children: Mary, d. 29 July 1655; Samuel, m. 27 June 1677, Sarah Graves, he d. bef. 10 Apr 1694.

Line of Descent: Martha/Mercy Bradfield, No. 1255; Mercy Whitehead, No. 627; Mercy Luddington, No. 313; Ebenezer Deans Jr., No. 156; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No. 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 4; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Leslie Bradfield, No. 2510;

1. Jacobus, Donald Lines, LESLIE BRADFIELD AND GEORGE ADAMS BRANFORD, CT., AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 148, Vol. 37, No. 4, Oct 1961, Pages 255 and 256.

2. Adams, Sherman W. and Stiles, Henry R., THE HISTORY OF ANCIENT WETHERSFIELD, New Hampshire Pub. Co., 1974, Pages 30, 100, 148, 157, 253, Vol. 2, page 875

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, Page 230 and 516.

4. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Col, Inc., Baltimore 1985, Pages 90 and 808.

5. Holmes, Frank R., DIRECTORY OF ANCESTRAL HEADS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES 1620 - 1677., Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1984, Page XXXIX.

Edward How/Howe, No. 2520, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1575. Resided in the parish of Berkhamstead, N. Church, Herfordshire, England.

Married - England, Elizabeth ------, No. 2521.

Death - April 1639. Boston, (Suddenly).

Edward How came at age 60, his wife Elizabeth, age 50, and his children on the "Trulove" in Sept 1635 and settled in Lynn, MA. He was a Freeman, 8 Dec 1636, a Proprietor, 1638 and a Deputy to the General Court in 1639. The administration of his will was granted to Elizabeth, his widow, 22 May 1639.

Elizabeth -----, No. 2521, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1585, England.

Death 27 Jan 1677.

Featured Child: William How, No. 1260.

Other Children, Jeremy, came age 21; Sarah, came age 12; Ephraim, came age 9, m. Anna Hough, d. 8 Sep 1680; Isaac, came age 7.

Line of Descent: William Howe, No. 1260; Samuel Howe, No. 630; Deborah How, No. 315; Deborah Monroe, No. 157; Ebenezar Deains, No. 78; Lucy Dean, No. 39; Polly Neff, No. 19; Sara Ann Bosley, No. 9; General Cass Smith, No 4; Earl L. Smith, No. 2; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward How/Howe, No. 2520, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 2, Pages 474, 475 and 476.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Pages 392 and 393.

3. Farmer, John, GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, Page 151.

4. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900.

John Nutting, No. 2524.

Born - Abt. 1590, Erwarton, Suffolk, England.

Married - Abt 1618, England, Elizabeth Rawlings, No. 2525.

Featured Child - John Nutting, No. 1262, Immigrant Ancestor.

References:

1. Church of LDS records.

John Howland Sr., No. 2972, No. 3742, and No. 3806, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower.

Born - 1592 at Fen Stanton, Huntingdonshire, England to Henry Howland, No. 5944, No. 7484, and No. 7612.

Married - About 1623 or 1624, Plymouth, MA, Elizabeth Tilley, No. 2973, No. 3743, and No. 3807, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower.

Death - 5 March 1673, Plymouth, or Rocky-Nook, MA.

Charles Edward Banks stated, "John Howland, who was born about 1594, came as a servant of John Carver, but as there is no record of his residence in Leyden he is credited to London for the reason that Carver was in England for some considerable time before the sailing of the Mayflower ---". George F. Willison explained, the indentured servants role as not being servants in our sense of the word but they were brought along to do the heaviest kind of labor such as felling trees, hewing timbers, building houses, clearing fields and ploughing them etc. Their indenture usually lasted seven years without pay, but they were fed, clothed, and housed by their masters, and like slaves were frequently sold or hired out.

Governor Bradford in writing about what happened in a severe storm that hit the Mayflower wrote about John Howland, "A lusty young man coming upon some occasion above the grating was with a seele of the ship thrown into the sea, but it pleased God that he caught hold of the topsail halliards which hung overboard, and ran out at length, yet he held his hold (though he was sundry fathoms under water) till he was hauled up by the same rope to the brim of the water, and then with a boat hook and other means got into the ship again."

Before landing forty-one of the men signed the famous Compact and John Howland was the thirteenth and John Tilley, the father of Elizabeth, whom he would later marry, was sixteenth. Twenty-one of these men would die before March and John Howland would outlive the remaining forty-one.

John Howland and John Tilley were part of the ten "principal men" who took the shallop from the Mayflower on a bitter cold and windy day, 11 Dec. 1629, to seek a place to settle.

By spring of 1621 John Carver died and his wife died about six weeks later. It is said that John Howland received some money from the estate and that he bought his freedom. When the lots were cast for land in 1623, he was allotted four acres "lying

on south side of the brook to the woodward". In the distribution of cattle in 1627, he received cattle for himself, wife Elizabeth, son John, and daughter Desire.

The parents of Elizabeth Tilley died that first hard winter and she went to live for a short time with John Carver and his wife. In 1622 John Howland then thirty married her, a young girl of fifteen. Their marriage proved to be a long and happy one.

He was one of eight signers on a contract in 1629 in which they agreed with the financial "Undertakers" to provide furs and the use of their shallop, pinnace and exclusive right of trade with the Indians for six years in return for the Undertakers paying all debts of the colony for purchase of land, 50 Pounds of hose and shoes in return for corn at 6s a bushel and pay each one either six bushels of corn or six pounds of tobacco.

In 1633, '34, and '35 he was Assistant Governor. In 1634 he was the chief manager of the trading post on the Kennebec river under the Plymouth patent. There was much trouble with a John Hocking of Piscataqua who tried to trade within the Plymouth patent by going up the Kennebec river above their trading houses to intercept the trade, the life blood of the Plymouth finances, and they told him to weigh anchor and he answered by swearing. John Alden, also an assistant governor was present and agreed with Howland that if they allowed him such trespass, "they had better throw up all". Their posts here were very profitable and they could never pay their debts without them.

When more talk failed to dislodge Hocking, Howland sent two men in a canoe to cut the cables of his anchored ship. As his vessel swung around, Hocking fatally shot one of the men, Moses Talbot with a shot to the head at close range. John Howland seeing this coming, "called to him desiring him not to shoot his man but to take himself for his mark; saying his men did but that which he commanded them, and therefore desired him not to hurt any of them. If any wrong was done it was himself that did it, and therefore called again to him to take him for his mark, saying he stood very fair." Nevertheless, Hocking shot Moses Talbot through the head and was presently himself shot "by Talbot's partner near the same place in the head where he had murderously shot Moses".

The court agreed that the primary guilt was Hockings but the Pilgrims were given "grave and godly exhortation and advice".

In 1638 he bought of John Jenney, No. 1862, for 82 Pounds, three acres of land, his house, barns and outhouses at Rocky Nook and 5 acres of meadow. In 1638 he bought of William Holmes for 15 Pounds, ten shillings, a lot of land on Duxbury side of 30

acres plus three acres of meadow. In 1640 he sold to Willima Kemp for 140 Pounds his Duxbury property. In 1648 he bought of Gov. William Bradford for 50 Pounds "in cattle and work" land in Marshfield and sold half of this marshy land to his son-in-law, John Gorham.

He was Deputy in 164l, '46, '48 through '58, '61, '63, '66, '67, and '70.

His will was proved 1688. Wife Elizabeth was executrix. Among other items he willed to eldest son John, 100 acres on the east side of the Taunton River, between Titicut and Taunton, besides what he has already had. Hope Chipman received 20 shillings and his "dear and loving wife Elizabeth" received the use for life of his house in Rocky Nook in Plymouth, with outhousing, lands etc. and all other lands, houses, meadows etc, except what had already been given to the children.

The record of his death says, "He was a Godly man and an ancient professor in the wayes of Christ. He lived until hee attained above eighty yeares in the world. Hee was one of the first comers into this land and proved a useful instrument of good in his place,--"

Elizabeth Tilley, No. 2973, No. 3743, and No. 3807, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower.

Born - 1607, England, to John Tilley, No. 5946, No. 7486, and No. 7614. Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower. Her mother has been reported to be Joan Hurst who married a John Tilley 20 Sept 1596 at Henlow, England, Elizabeth Comyngs who married a John Tilley, 2 Feb 1605, St Andrew Undershaft, which is close to the Pilgrim center, and Bridget Van der Velde who married a John Tilley in Leyden, Feb 1615 and who is claimed by some to be her mother and John Tilley her step-father. There is too much speculation and not enough evidence to say for certain and so this author will list John Tilley as her father and drop it there.

Death - 21 Dec 1687.

She was aged 79 and living at Swansea at the time of making out her will. Among other things she willed to son John, Five Pounds and a book, "Mr. Tindale's Works", a pair of sheets, pillow beeres and bed blankets, a great iron pot and pot hooks. She began her will, "And first being penitent and sorry from the bottom of my heart for all my sins past, most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same." She closed by saying, "It is my will and charge to all my children that they walk in the fear of the Lord, and in love and peace towards each other,---".

Featured Children: John Howland, No. 1486,(Second born), and Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903.

Other Children: 1. Desire, b. 1623, m. 1643, John Gorham, d. 1683; Jabez, d. abt. 1712; Joseph, m. 1664, Elizabeth Southworth, he d. Jan 1703/4; Isaac, m. Elizabeth Vaughan, he d. 9 Mar 1723/4; Elizabeth, m. 10 July 1651, John Dickinson; Lydia, m. James Brown; Ruth, m. 1664 Thomas Cushman, she d. 1665; Hannah, m. ---- Bosworth.

First Line of Descent: John Howland, No. 1486; Lydia Howland, No. 743; Jeddiah Thomas, No. 236; Jedediah Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and 935; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Third Line of Descent: Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and 935; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Howland Sr., No. 2972, No. 3742, and No. 3806, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower;

1. Bradford, William, HISTORY OF PLYMOUTH PLANTATION, 1620-1647, Pub. by Russell and Russell, New York, 1968, Vol. 2, Page 237.

2. MAYFLOWER ANCESTRAL INDEX, Pub. by General Society of Mayflower Descendants, 1981, Vol. 1, Page 330.

3. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 144.

4. Willison, George F., SAINTS AND STRANGERS, Reynal and Hitchcock, New York, Printed by Cornwall Press, Cornwall, N.Y. (See index)

5. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1977, Pages 137 through 139.

6. THE HOWLAND STORY, MAYFLOWER LOG, A MAGAZINE OF SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS IN THE STATE OF ARIZONA, May 1989, Vol XII, Page 6.

7. Ward, Robert L., THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 208, Vol. 52, No. 4, Oct 1976, Page 203 and 204.

Robert Lee, No. 2974, Immigrant Ancestor

Born - England, possibly London.

Married - Mary ----- (possibly Atwood) No. 2975, Immigrant Ancestor

Death - Living in 1654.

Robert Lee was admitted freeman 3 Jan 1637. He may have been a short time at Lynn in 1638. He or his wife was related to John Atwood who married Ann as they left them part of their estate.

Featured Child: Mary Lee, No. 1487.

Other Child: Ann.

Line of Descent: Mary Lee, No. 1487; Lydia Howland, No. 743; Jeddiah Thomas, No. 236; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Robert Lee, No. 2974:

1. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1965, Vol. 3, Page 72.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, page 459.

Alice Haynes, No. 3617. (Widow)

Death - Between 2 Mar 1620 when her will was written and 2 March 1623/4 when it was proved by Walter Hayne, her son and executor.

In part it states, "I Alice Hayne of p'fecte memorie praising God doe make this my laste Will and testament in maner and forme following. first I bequethe my Soule to our Lorde Jesus Christ my only Savior and redemer and my bodie to be buried in the Church yeard of Semblie." To son, Walter she gave the use of her biggest brass pan during his life and the "the half yeres p'fitt of my tenement after my decease".

Semley is a parish in Wiltshire, four and three-fourths miles from Shaftsbury in Dorsetshire and in the vicinity of Sutton Mandeville.

In the Sherburne, Dorset register can be found the marriage of John Hayne and Alice Lambert, 23 Oct 1575. Perhaps these were the parents of Walter Haynes, Immigrant Ancestor.

Featured Child; Walter Haynes, No. 1808, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: Elizabeth; Rose.

Line of Descent: Walter Haynes, No. 18808; John Haynes, No. 904; James Haynes, No. 452; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Alice Haynes, No. 3617, (Widow);

1. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, 1885, Vol. XXXIX, Pages 263 and 264.

William Noyes, No. 3624.

Born, 1568, Probably Cholderton, Wiltshire, England.

Married - Anne Parker, No. 3625

Death - 1622, Cholderton, Wiltshire, England.

The Reverend William Noyes was an Oxford graduate, Rector of Cholderton in 1602, and conservative or not liking the nonconformist ideology. Upon his death the rectorship of the village church went to his son Nathan, who like immigrant son James, was an Oxford graduate.

Anne Parker, No. 3625.

Anne Parker was a sister to Reverend Thomas Parker, famed New England nonconformist preacher.

Featured Child: Rev. James Noyes, No. 1812, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: Nicholas; Nathan.

Line of Descent: Rev. James Noyes, No. 1812; Joseph Noyes, No. 906; Sarah Noyes, No. 453; Ahijah Haynes, No. 226; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Noyes, No. 3624;

1. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown Ct, 1963, Page 4.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., 1861, Vol. 3, Pages 296 and 297.

3. BURKE'S AM. FAMILIES WITH BRITISH ANCESTRY, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1975, Page 2844.

John Moore, No. 3638, Immigrant Ancestor

Born - England.

Married - (First wife) No. 3679. 2/w Elizabeth Whale, m. 1640, Sudbury, MA.

Death - 2674. Sudbury, MA.

John Moore sailed from London for New England. He was one of the men granted 130 acres of land each in 1658 at Sudbury, MA. This was good fertile land.

He took an active part in Sudbury life, was Selectman three times, Constable, Fence Viewer four times, Surveyor of Roads six times and Invoice Taxer.

Featured Child: Elizabeth Moore, No. 1839 (Child of first wife).

Children of John Moore and second wife were William, Jacob, Joseph and Benjamin.

Line of Descent: Elizabeth Moore, No. 1839; Abigail Rice, No. 919; Thomas Smith Jr. No. 454; Elizabeth Smith, No. 227; Rebecca Haynes, No. 113; Samuel Wood, No. 56; Jonathan Wood, No. 28; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Moore No. 3678, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Powell, Sumner Chilton, PURITAN VILLAGE, Wesleyan University Press, Middletown, CT, 1963, Pages 118, 168 and 191.

2. Edmund Rice Assn. Inc., A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF EDMUND RICE DESCENDANTS, Charles Tuttle Co. Pub., Rutland, VT. Page 1.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 566.

4. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by same, Boston, 1900, Page 488. (For children of 2/w)

Widow, Martha Ford, No. 3731 and No. 3795, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England

Married - First Husband unknown; Second Husband probably Peter Browne of the Mayflower.

Death - Probably between 1638 and 1640.

The "Widow" Martha Ford came on the ship "Fortune" from England to Plymouth, MA in 1621. It is unknown if she came with a husband or was widowed before, but she was pregnant and delivered a child the first night after she landed. Winslow recorded it as a son, but many feel that it might have been her daughter, Martha.

She had four lots in 1623. In the division of cattle dated 22 May 1627 it is printed so that her daughter might have received her own allotment as being one born here, the wording being unclear, as Middleborough suggesting that daughter Martha might have been the baby born on arrival. There is not enough evidence to prove this one way or the other and it will forever be a subject of speculation.

Featured Child: Martha Ford, No. 1865 and No. 1897.

Other Children: John b. abt. 1617; Son, b. Nov. 1621, dead by 22 May 1627; and possibly two children by second husband, Peter Brown.

First Line of Descent: Martha Ford, No. 1865 and No. 1897; William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948; Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Martha Ford, No. 1865 and No. 1897; William Nelson, No. 932 and No. 948; Thomas Nelson, No. 466 and No. 474; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for "Widow" Martha Ford, No. 3731 and No. 3795, Immigrant Ancestor:

1. Barclay, Mrs. John E., F.A.S.G., GOODWIFE MARTHA FORD ALIAS 'WIDOW' FORD, HER SECOND HUSBAND, PETER BROWNE, AND HER

CHILDREN, AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 165, Jan, 1966, Vol. 42, No. 1, Pages 35 to 39 inclusive.

2. Wakefield, Robert S., F.A.S.G., MEN OF THE "FORTUNE"; FORD, AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 221, Jan 1980, Vol. 56, No. 1., Pages 32 and 33.

Thomas Chipman, No. 3740 and No. 3804.

Born - 1580 Whitechurch, Dorsetshire, England.

Married - 1690 Brinspittal, Dorsetshire, England.

Death - Before 1658, Brinspittle, Dorsetshire, England.

He died before his wife, leaving his only son, John, his sole heir, to be cared for by Mr. Christopher Derbey, John's uncle, who cheated him out of his inheritance.

The property in question was in John's own words, "certain Tenement or Tenements with a Mill & other Edifice there-unto belonging Lying and being in Whitechurch of Marhwood vale near Burfort alias Breadport, in Dorsetshire aforsd hereto worth 40 or 50 Pounds pr Annum which were ye Lands of ye sd Thomas Chipman being entailed to him & his Heirs for Ever but hath for Sundry years Detained from ye sd John Chipman the right & only Proper Heir thereunto, By reason of Some kinde of Sale made of Inconsiderable value by the sd Thomas (In the time of his Single Estate not then minding marriage) unto his kinsman Mr. Christopher Derbe".

Featured Child; John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1902, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: Tamson and Hannah, John's sisters who both married and stayed in England.

First Line of Descent: John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1902; Hope Chipman, No. 935 and No. 951; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent; John Chipman, No. 1870 and No. 1982; Hope Chipman, No. 935 and No. 951; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Chipman, No. 3740 and No. 3804;

1. Otis, Amos, revised by C.F. Swift, GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, F.B. and F.P. Goss, Pub., Barnstable, MA, 1888, Vol. 1, Pages 153 to 156 inc.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 98.

James Hurst, No. 3766, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - Catherine, Garland or Gartend, No. 3767, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - Between 10 Dec 1656 and 2 Mar 1657.

James Hurst was in Plymouth in 1632, when he was taxed. He was a proprietor there in 1633. He was by trade a tanner and erected the first works in that town for that purpose around 1640. He was one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth and a deacon in the church.

Catherine Gartend, No. 3767, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - Before 30 Mar 1670, the date of her Inventory.

She was mentioned as Gartend in her husband's will.

Featured Child: Patience Hurst, No. 1883.

Other Children: Mary, m. 16 Oct 1657, Jonathan Dunham.

Line of Descent: Patience Hurst, No. 1883; Hannah Cobb, No. 941; Eleazer Lewis, No. 470; Kesiam Lewis, No. 235; Martha Pratt, No. 117; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for James Hurst, No. 3766;

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., 1860, Vol. 2, Page 506.

3. Cobb, Philip L., A HISTORY OF THE COBB FAMILY, Cleveland, OH, 1907, Part 1, Page 17.

Deacon Thomas Parker, No. 3984, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1609, England.

Married - About 1635 to Amy ----, No. 3985. in MA.

Death - 12 Aug 1683, of consumption. The old graveyard was uncovered in 1834 when a town house was being built on the site. The stones in the best condition were placed in the cemetery of Wakefield First Parish Congregational Church. His says, "Memento Mori. Fugit Hora. --Here lyeth within this arched place the body of Deacon Thomas Parker who was won of the Foundation of the Church, who dyed ye 12 of August, 1683, aged about 74."

He sailed from London, England, 11 Mar 1635 on the Susan and Ellen, and according to ship records he was about 30 years old and single. Settling first at Lynn in the fall of 1635, he moved about 1638 to Lynn Village.

There the inhabitants petitioned the General Court in 1639 for a plantation on land purchased from the Indians. This land was incorporated into the town named Reading, now present day Wakefield. In the first division he received an allotment of 40 acres.

He was a Freeman on 17 May 1637, selectman from 1661 to 1666, and Commissioner,, "for trying and defending small Causes." He helped found the Congregational Church there and was a deacon there for the rest of his life.

Amy -------, No. 3985.

Death - 15 Jan 1690, Reading, MA.

Featured Child: Ensign Nathaniel Parker, No. 1992. (Eighth born.)

Other Children: 1. Thomas, b. 1636, m. 1667 Deborah, he d. 17 Jul 1699; 2. Lt. Hananiah, b. 1638, m. 1/w Elizabeth Brown, 2/w Mary Bursham Bright, he d. 10 Mar 1724; 3. John, b. 1640, m. 1677, Hannah Kendall, he d. 21 Feb 1699; 4. Joseph, b. 1642, d. 1644; 5. Joseph, b. 24 Dec 1645, d. 14 Apr 1646; 6. Mary, b. 12 Dec 1647, m. Samuel Dodge, she d. 1705; 7. Martha, b. Mar 1649, d. aft. 1737; 9. Sarah, b. 30 Sept 1653, d. 26 Oct 1656; 10. Jonathan, b. 18 May 1656, d. 10 June 1680; 11. Sarah, b. 23 May 1658.

Line of Descent: Ensign Nathaniel Parker, No. 1992; Timothy Parker Sr., No. 996; Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249, David Allen Sr., No. 124;

David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Deacon Thomas Parker, No. 3984, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel G. Drake, Pub. 1848, Vol. 2, Page 47.

2. Robertson-Hagg, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, THOMAS HENDERSON PARKER AND MARY JOANNA CHEEVER OF HILLSBORO, OHIO, THEIR DESCENDANTS AND ANCESTRY, Edwards Bros., Inc., Ann Arbor, MI, 1980, Pages 29 to 35 inc.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 559.

4. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1861, Vol 3, Pages 356 and 357.

John Polly, No. 3986, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1618, England.

Married - Susanna Bacon, Immigrant Ancestor, No. 3987, 2/w Mary Ives, 3/w, Hannah Cowdry, 4/w, Jane Walker.

Death - 2 Apr 1689, age 71, Roxbury, MA.

John Polly spent all of his known life in Roxbury, MA. He is noted for his thirteen daughters and then finally a son. He had four wives. If the baby born dead by his second wife and buried 11 Nov 1665/6 were counted, it would make fifteen children. Thirteen daughters and the young son are mentioned in his will of 17 Dec 1688.

Susanna Bacon, No. 3987, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1625, England to George Bacon, No. 7974, Immigrant Ancestor and Margaret -----, No. 7975, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 30 Feb 1664, Roxbury, MA.

Susanna Bacon came at the age of ten with her parents on the ship "Increase".

Featured Child: Bethia Polly, No. 1993, (Fifth born).

Other Children by Susanna Bacon: 1. Mary, bap. 2 June 1650, m. 1667 John Perrin; 2. Sarah, bap. 2 June 1650, m. abt. 1668 Benjamin Sabin, she d. aft. 7 Sept. 1677; 3. Hannah, bap. 15 Feb 1651/2, m. 10 May 1670, Isaac Curtis, she d. 6 Feb 1719/18; 4. Abigail, bap. 4 June 1654; m. 10 May 1670, John Lyon, she d. 15 Jan 1702/3; 6. Susanna, bap. 22 Oct 1661, m. 28 June 1683, Samuel Weld, she d. 20 Apr 1729; 7. Elizabeth, (probably), m. Caleb Philips.

Other Children by third wife, Hannah Cowdrey: 9. Rebeccah, b. 7 Aug 1668; 10. Johannah, b. 7 Mar 1669/70; 11. Mehetable, bap. 18 Dec 1671/2; 12 John, bap 18 Mar 1673, m. 1 Jan 1704/5, Sarah Williams, he d. 21 Oct 1721; 13. Rhoda, bap. 25 Nov 1673/4; Patience, not recorded but mentioned in this order in her father's will; 15 Sarah, bap. 25, Apr 1680, thirty two years younger than her eldest sister.

Line of descent: Bethia Polly, No. 1993; Timothy Parker, Sr. No. 996; Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr., No. 124; David

Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31, Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Polly, No. 3986, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel G. Drake, Pub., 1848, Vol. 2., Page 47.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1861, Page 450.

3. Robertson-Haag, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, THOMAS HENDERSON PARKER AND MARY JOANNA CHEEVER OF HILLSBORO, OHIO, THEIR DESCENDANTS AND ANCESTRY, Edward Bros., Inc., Ann Arbor, MI, 1980, Pages 99 and 170.

4. THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, WHOLE NUMBER 164, Vol 41, No. 4, Oct 1965, Pages 206 - 208 inc.

John Scarborough, No. 3988, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - Thorpe Satchwell, Leicestershire, Eng.

Married - Mary Smith, No. 3989, probably a sister of Robert Smith of Boston.

Death - 1646, Roxbury, MA.

John Scarborough came in 1639, was a freeman 13 May 1640. He resided in Roxbury, MA.

Mary Smith, No. 3989.

Married - Second husband 1647, Philip Torrey.

Death - 1679.

Featured Children; Samuel Scarborough No. 1994, and possibly Hannah Scarborough who may have been the wife of Joseph White, No. 3998.

Other Children: John, b. 10 July 1642, d. young.

Line of Descent: Samuel Scarborough, No. 1994; Mary Scarborough, No. 997; Capt. Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Scarborough, No. 3988, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1862, Vol. 4, Page 34.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 655.

Joseph Wise, No. 3990, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England

Married - 3, Dec 1641, Roxbury, MA, Mary Thompson, No. 3991, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 12 Sept 1689.

The first record of Joseph Wise is in the 1640 will of Dr. George Alcock of Roxbury, which included bequests to his servants Joseph Wise and John Plimpton.

On 7 June 1671, Joseph Wise of Roxbury sold to Dea. William Parke of Roxbury half of a 600 acre tract in Providence. Two years later he sold the other half to Caleb Lamb and Stephen Williams. He had taken up the trade of butcher, as the elder John Winthrop referred to him as "the Roxbury butcher".

In 1645 a cattle drive from the ranch of John Winthrop Jr. at Pequot moved through Rhode Island to Roxbury. Letters penned by Joseph Wise regarding this transaction show that he was literate. John Winthrop Sr., John Winthrop Jr. and Roger Williams were all involved in this drive for slaughter and sale. These letters of Joseph Wise dated 19 Mar 1650/1, 12 Aug 1654 and 1 Nov 1654 are now in the Winthrop Papers at the MA Historical Society, Boston.

He died intestate and administration of the estate was granted to his widow Mary and son John. The Providence, RI tax list of 1688 lists, "the Estate of ye deceased Joseph Wise".

Mary Thompson, No. 3991, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1619, England, possibly to John and Alice (Freeman) Thompson of Preston Capes, Northants, England.

Death - 4 Aug 1693, Roxbury, MA.

Featured Child: Bethiah Wise, No. 1995, (Seventh born).

Other Children: (All born at Roxbury). 1. Joseph, bap. 1 Apr 1643; 2. Jeremiah, bap. 6 July 2646, d. Roxbury 17 Nov 1678; 3. Sarah, b. 19 Dec 1647, m. abt. 1666 Stephen Williams; 4. Mary, bap. 27 Feb 1649/50, m. at Roxbury 30 June 1669, Caleb Lamb; 5. John, bap. abt. 1652, m. 5 Dec 1678, Abigail Gardner; 6, Henry, b. 1 Mar

1654/5; 8. Katherine, bap. 10 Oct 1658, m. Dorchester, July 1680, Richard Mather; 9. Benjamin, bapt. 7 Oct 1660, bur. 4 Dec. 1660; 10. William, bap. 9 Mar 1661/2; 11. Benjamin, bap. 20 Mar 1663/4, bur. 1 May 1664; 12; Abigail, b. 20 Jun 1666, m. abt 1687, Adam Cogswell.

Line of Descent: Bethia Wise, No. 1995; Mary Scarborough, No. 997; Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr. No. 124; David Allen Jr. No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7, Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Joseph Wise, No. 3990.

1. Robertson-Haag, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, Edward Bros., Inc., Ann Arbor, MI, 1980, Page 199.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1862, Vol. 4, Page 614.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 831.

4. THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole No. 222, Apr. 1980, Vol. 56, No. 2, Pages 80-83 inc.

Benjamin White Sr, No. 3992.

Born - 1646 Roxbury, Norfolk, MA to John White, No. 7796 and 7984 and Frances ------, No. 7997 and No. 7985.

Married - 21 Jan 1681, Brookline, MA, to Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993.

Death - 9 Jan 1723, Brookline, Norfolk, MA, age about 77 years.

Burial - Walnut Street Cemetery.

Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993.

Born - 5 Jan 1657 Ipswich, Essex, MA to William Cogswell, No. 7986, Immigrant Ancestor, and Susannah Hawkes, No. 7987, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - After 1701.

Featured Child; Benjamin Jr., No. 1996.

Other Children; Susanna, b. Mar 1683, d. young; Ann, b. 4 Jul 1685; Mary 27 Aug 1688; Susanna, b. 12 Dec 1690; Edward, b. 10 Jul 1693; Elizabeth, b. 8 Jan 1696; Joanna, b. 4 Nov 1701.

Line of Descent: Benjamin Jr., No. 1996; Moses White, No. 998; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Benjamin White Sr., No. 3992;

1. VITAL RECORDS OF BROOKLINE, NORFOLK, MA., Pub. by The Essex Institute, Salem, MA, 1929, Page 166.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Pages 508 and 512.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Pages 804 and 806.

William Davis, No. 3996

Born - Of Roxbury, MA. (Family rumor says the family came from Wales).

Featured Child: Ebenezer Davis, No. 1998.

Other Children: Mary, b. 28 May 1669; Ann b. 24 Dec 1670; Benjamin, 31 May ----; Rachel, 26 Aug ----; Ichabod, 1 Apr 1676; William 3 Jan 1680; Sarah 20 Jul 1681; Isaac, 18 Apr 1683.

Line of Descent: Ebenezer Davis, No. 1998; Rachel Davis, No. 999; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Davis, No. 3996.

1. Vital Records of Roxbury, MA, Vol. 1, Page 92, Pub. by the Essex Institute, Salem, 1925.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1861, Vol. 1, pages 23 and 24.

Joseph White, No. 3998.

Born - To John White, No. 7984 and No. 7996 and Frances -----, No. 7985 and No. 7996.

Married - Hannah ------, No 3999, (Perhaps Hannah Scarborough, the daughter of John Scarborough, No. 3988, Immigrant Ancestor, at Roxbury 1632 and wife Mary.

Joseph White was apprenticed 22 May 1646 for seven years to Samson Shore, tailor, of Boston.

Featured Children: Hannah, No. 1999.

Other Children; John and Samuel.

Line of Descent; Hannah White, No. 1999; Rachel Davis, No. 999; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Joseph White, No. 3998;

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MA, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 492.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 806.

Thomas Goodenow, No. 4032.

Born - 1565, England.

Married - Abt. 1594, Ursula Fayme or Hayme, No. 4033.

Burial - 1617/18 at Donhead, St. Andrew, Wilts, England.

In his will, among others, he bequeathed to his son Thomas a heifer bullock, and to his wife he bequeathed all that he had not mentioned as well as making her executrix. His will was proved 19 Mar 1617/18.

Ursula Fayme or Hayme - No. 4033.

Will dated 22 May 1639, Donehead, St. Andrew, England.

Featured Child: Thomas Goodenow, No. 2016. (Fifth born)

Other Children: 1. Simon; 2. Ralph; 3. Nathaniel; 4. John, b. abt. 1596; 6. Dorothy; 7. Edmond, b. abt. 1611, d. 6 Apr 1688, Sudbury, MA; 8. Ursula, d. 23 Feb 1653.

Line of Descent: Thomas Goodenow, No. 2016; Samuel Goodenow, No. 1008; Samuel Goodenow, Jr. No. 504; Jonathan Goodenow, No 252; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Thomas Goodenow, No. 4032:

1. THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 208, Oct 1976, Vol. 52, No. 4., Pages 208 and 209.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1977.

Edward Frost, No. 4050 and 7274

Baptized - 13 March 1560/1, Glemsford, Suffolk, England to John Frost, No. 8100 and 14548, and Ann Scott, No. 8101 and 14549, of Glemsford and Hartest, Suffolk, England.

Married - 26 July 1585, Glemsford, Suffolk, England, Thomasine Belgrave, No. 4051 and 7275.

Death - 2 Aug 1616, Stanstead, England.

Edward Frost was a clothier. In his will of 26 July 1616, he states, " to my welbeloved wife Thomasine my house and lands in Stansted for her lifetime and then to my son William Frost, he paying 48 Pounds to each of my five daughters: Elizabeth wife of Henry Rice----Thomasine Frost under 18; to Edward Rice, son of my daughter Elizabeth Rice; -----residue to wife Thomasine, executrix."

Thomasine Belgrave, No. 4051 and 7275.

Baptized - 1 Feb 1561/2 Leverington, Cambridge, England to John Belgrave, No 8102, and No. 19,118. and Joanna Strutt, No. 8103, and No. 19,119.

Featured Child: Thomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637, (Seventh born).

Other Children: 1. Anne, bap. 28 Nov 1586, bur. Glemsford 27 Dec 1586. 3. William, bap. 3 Aug 1589, m. Stanstead 1610, Abi Bowser; 4. Ann, bap. 3 Dec 1592, m. 1613, Laurence Collen; 5. Alice, bap. 1 Dec 1594, m. 1612, Thomas Blower; 6. Mary, bap. 21 Sept. 1596, bur. Stanstead 23 Nov 1596. 8. Edward, bap. 11 Nov 1605, d. young; Mary bap. 21 Jan 1607; 10. John bap. 20 Jan 1609, died young; 11. Thomas, bap. 30 April 1615, bur. 23 June 1615; 12. Thomas bap. 21 April 1616, died young. (Note, of twelve born, only six were living at the time of their fathers will).

Line of Descent: Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Edward Frost, No 4050 and 7274.

1. Edmund Rice Assn., Inc, A GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF EDMUND RICE DESCENDANTS, Charles Tuttle Co., Pub., Rutland, VT, 1970.

2. Porter, Harold F., Jr. AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 243, Jan-Apr 1986, Vol 61, No. 3. Pages 165 and 166.

3. Porter, Harold F., Jr. AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 251, July 1988, Vol 63, No. 3. Page 134.

Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1595, Heptonstall, Halifax, Yorkshire, England to George Fairbank, No. 8112 and Mary Farrer, No. 8113. (Note: Church of LDS computer records state that his parents were John Fairbanks b. 2 Aug 1562, Halifax, York, England, d. aft. 28 May 1650, and Isabella Standcliffe, born abt. 1564, with Mary Ferrar being his second wife.)

Married - 20 May 1617, Grace Smith and/or Lee, No. 4057, at Halifax, Yorkshire, England.

Death - 5 Dec 1668, Dedham, MA.

Jonathan Fairbanks came in the "Speedwell" to America with his wife and family in 1633 and was one of the first pioneers to Deedham. He signed the Covenant when it was established. He built there a house, which perhaps is still standing, called by some the oldest dwelling in America.

In the Massachusetts Archives, Vol 30, page 200, there is a letter written by Jonathan Fairbanks in which he records the events of a volunteer detail in which he participated under the command of Capt. Benjamin Gibbs toward Quabaug, ten miles from the "Rhode", to hunt for children reported stolen by the Indians and housed in a wigwam. They found the children and others not reported stolen, including a ten year old girl, who was adopted by Capt. Gibbs who promised to bring her up as one of his own.

His will was proved 1 Jan 1669, giving, among other things, to second son, George, sixteen pounds, and to wife Grace all movables both indoor and out, cattle, etc., to do what she pleases with, and forty pounds per year for life; payable 1-2 each six months, with free use of the house, yard room for cattle, for four months after his death.

Grace Smith and/or Lee, No. 8113, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 28 Oct 1673.

Featured Child; George Fairbanks, No. 2028, Immigrant Ancestor, (Second born).

Other Children: 1. John, b. England, d. 13 Nov 1684; 3. Mary, b. 18 Apr 1622, England, m. 1/h Michael Metcalf, 2/h, C. Smith; 4. Jonas ; 5. Jonathan; 6. Susan, m. 12 Aug 1647, Ralph Day.

Line of Descent: George Fairbanks, No. 2028; Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JONATHAN FAIRBANKS OF DEDHAM, MASSACHUSETTS, THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 146, April 1961, Volume 37, No. 2, Page 65 and 71.

2. Sales, Lorenzo, FAIRBANKS FAMILY IN AMERICA, Carl Rogers and Stephen Crabtree, Printers, Orem, Utah, 1971, Page 1.

3. Torrey, Clarence Almon,, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985.

4. Austin, John Osborne, ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY ALLIED FAMILIES, PROVIDENCE, RI, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., 1977, Pages 1, 93, and 94.

5. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 160.

6. LINEAGE BOOK, NATIONAL SOCIETY DAUGHTERS AMERICAN COLONISTS, VOL. 1, page 364.

7. Church of LDS records.

Robert Blott, No. 4062, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1585, Probably England.

Married - First wife about 1617 in England. Married second wife, Susanna, widow of John Black in England about 1625.

Death - Between 27 Mar 1664/5 and 2 Feb 1665/6, Roxbury/Boston.

Robert Blott, came in 1632 to Roxbury. He was in Charestown in 1634. He was a freeman 4 March 1635. He was at Boston in 1644. He sold land at Concord to Samuel Stretton 29 May 1648.

His will is dated 27 Mar 1662, with a codicil 27 Mar. 1664/5 and probated 2 Feb 1665/6. He willed among others to daughter Lovett of Braintree and her children and son-in-law Daniel Lovett.

Susanna, widow of John Black, No. 4063.

Death - 20 Jan 1659/60, Braintree, MA.

Featured Child: Joanna Blott, No. 2031.

Other Children: Mary, m. Thomas Woodford; Sarah, m. 6 Oct 1652, m. Edward Ellis, daughter, m. Richard Tozer of Boston.

Line of Descent: Joanna Blott, No. 2031; Martha Lovett, No. 1015; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Robert Blott, No. 4062. Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Gen. Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1965, Vol 1, Page 205.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Page 79.

3. Holmes, Frank R., DIRECTORY OF ANCESTRAL HEADS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES 1620-1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore 1984, Page xxv.

4. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900.

John Tilley, No. 5946, No. 7486, and No. 7614, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower.

Born - England.
(Possibly at Henlow, son of Robert and Elizabeth).

Married - There has been reports that he married a Joan Hurst, 20 Sept 1596 at Henlow, England, an Elizabeth Comyngs, at St Andrew Undershaft, London, England, 2 Feb 1605, and a Bridget Van der Velde, Feb. 1615 in Leyden, Holland. There is no firm evidence to prove any of these John Tilleys to be this one, however the arguments that he was from Henlow are most convincing. That he was married when he came to Plymouth, MA is certain, and she died with him that first winter.

Death - Between 11 January and 10 April 1621, Plymouth MA. All that perished that first terrible winter were buried in the corn field so the Indians would not know how many had perished and how few were left.

On 21 Nov 1620 in the cabin of the Mayflower, John Tilley was the sixteenth to sign the Compact.

On 16 Dec 1620 he was one of the eighteen members of the third expedition that left the Mayflower in the shallop, Sparrow to find a place to settle. It was this expedition which had the first encounter with the Cape Cod Indians on 18 Dec 1620 and which later made the historic Plymouth Rock landing.

It was a cold and windy day when they left the Mayflower, the spray froze their clothes till they were "like coates of iron". They spotted some Indians cutting up a fifteen foot black whale. They landed and put up a log shelter with a blazing fire in the center. At night the Indians yelled and in the morning showered them with arrows but the men escaped to their boat without a scratch. The second night they camped on an island after a storm had done some damage to the boat, but they continued and early on December 11th they sounded the harbor and discovered that it would accommodate ships. Going ashore, they found "diverse cornfeilds and a litle brooks, a place fitt for situation; at least, it was ye best they could find, and ye season & their presente necessitie made them glad to accepte of it." The next day they returned to the Mayflower with the news of their discovery. John Howland was also on this expedition.

Featured Child: Elizabeth Tilley, No. 2973, No. 3743, and No. 3807, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower.

First Line of Descent: Elizabeth Tilley, 2973, No. 3743, and No. 3807; Lydia Howland, No. 743; Jeddiah Thomas, No. 236; Jedediah Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent: Elizabeth Tilley, 2973, No. 3743, and No. 3807; Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and No. 935; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Lois Nelson, No. 237; Jededia Thomas, No. 118; Abia Thomas, No. 59; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Third Line of Descent: Elizabeth Tilley, 2973, No. 3743, and No. 3807; Hope Howland, No. 1871 and No. 1903; Hope Chipman, No. 951 and 935; Hope Huckins, No. 467 and No. 475; Ruth Nelson, No. 233; Elija Thomas, No. 116; Abner N. Thomas, No. 58; Abiah Thomas, No. 29; Norman H. Wood, No. 14; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Tilley, No. 5946, No. 7486, and No. 7614, Immigrant Ancestor on the Mayflower.

1. Banks, Charles Edward, THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH, 1620 - 1640., Gen Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1979, Part 2, Page 49.

2. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1981, Page 455.

3. Willison, George F., SAINTS AND STRANGERS, Reynal and Hitchcock, New York, Printed by Cornwall Press, Cornwall, N.Y., 1945., Pages 122, 153-156 inc., and 439.

4. MAYFLOWER LOG, A MAGAZINE OF SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS IN THE STATE OF ARIZONA, Vol 12, No. 2, May 1989, Page 6.

5. Ward, Robt Leigh, ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF SEVEN MAYFLOWER PASSENGERS; TILLEY, SAMPSON AND COOPER from THE AM. GENEALOGIST, whole Number 208, Oct 1976, Vol 52, No. 4., pages 198-205.

George Bacon, No. 7974, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1592, England.

Married - Margaret ------, No. 7975, in England.

Death - 1644, Hingham, MA. (Pope say 3 May 1642 for his burial.)

George Bacon came at age 43 with his wife Margaret and ten year old daughter Susanna in 1635 in the "Increase". His name was originally written Mason on the ship's roll and rewritten Bacon. He settled at Hingham and was proprietor in Sept 1635. All his children were baptized 27 Nov 1640.

Margaret -------, No. 7975, Immigrant Ancestor.

Margaret married second Edward Gould.

Featured Child; Susannah Bacon, No. 3987, Immigrant Ancestor.

Line of Descent: Susannah Bacon, No. 3987; Bethiah Polly, No. 1993; Timothy Parker Sr., No. 996; Captain Timothy Parker, No. 498; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen Sr., No. 124; David Allen Jr., No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 3l; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for George Bacon, No. 7974, Immigrant Ancestor.

1. Robertson-Haag, Julia Linden, THE PARKER FAMILY, THOMAS HENDERSON PARKER AND MARY JOANNA CHEEVER OF HILLSBORO, OHIO, THEIR DESCENDANTS AND ANCESTRY, Edward Bros. Inc., Ann Arbor, MI, 1980, Page 99.

2. THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Vol. 41, No. 4, Whole Number 164, Oct 1965, Page 206.

3. Pope, Charles Henry, THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, 1900, Page 26.

John White, No. 7984 and No. 7996.

Born - 1642.

Married - Intention 10 Apr 1640, Boston, Watertown, Brookline, and Roxbury to Francis -----, No. 7985 and No. 7997.

Death - Brookline, MA, 15 Apr 1691, will dated two days earlier and probated March 1692.

John White was a merchant in Watertown, MA. He appeared before the General Court in 1636. He purchased land on the South side of the Charles river 4 Jan 1646, sold his land at Watertown on 4 Oct 1653 and moved to that part of Boston called Brookline with his wife Frances and children John, Joseph, Benjamin, Mary, and his sister's child Mary. There he bought of Thomas Oliver a farm in 1650, and settled at once to an active part as a citizen.

On 8 June 1658 a meeting of the selectmen of Boston gave notice that a highway had been laid out across land owned by John White and others, declaring that this road should be known as the town's highway. This did not meet with the entire approval of John White, although he had a part in laying it out. Difficulties had been partially anticipated by allowing him either to "fence outt" the new road or to set gates at his property lines, but a few weeks later John White built a stone wall across it and a fine of twenty shillings for each day's obstruction was ordered. After repeated claims for damage to his property, the selectmen allowed him the abatement of his town and county rates for the ensuing four years in full satisfaction of his claims. All must have been patched up because in January 1662 a meeting was arranged at his home in Muddy River to make arrangements with a committee from Cambridge for a highway to connect the towns.

His will bequeathed to wife Frances and three sons, John, Joseph, No. 3998, and Benjamin, No. 3992 and grandchildren including Benjamin, No. 1996.

Featured Children, Benjamin, No. 3992 and Joseph, No. 3998.

Other Children: John; Mary, d. young; and Martha, d. young.

First Line of Descent: Benjamin White, No. 3992; Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996; Moses White, No. 998; Margaret White No. 499; Mary Parker No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

Second Line of Descent; Joseph White No. 3998; Hannah White, No. 1999; Rachel Davis No. 999; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John White, No. 7996 and No. 7984;

1. Pope, Charles Henry, PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS, Pub. by Pope, Boston, 1900, Page 492.

2. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1862, Vol 4, Page 511.

3. Curtis, John Gould, HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF BROOKLINE, MA, Houghton Mifflin Co., Cambridge, 1933, Pages 29, 37 and 38.

William Cogswell, No. 7986, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1619, Westbury Leigh, England to John Cogswell, No. 15972, Immigrant Ancestor, and Elizabeth Thompson, No. 15973, Immigrant Ancestor.

Married - Susanna Hawkes, No. 7987.

Death - 1700, Ipswich, MA.

Susanna Hawkes, No. 7987.

Born - 1633, to Adam Hawke, No. 15974, Immigrant Ancestor, and first wife Ann -----, No. 15975.

Death - 1696.

William Cogswell came from England with his parents. He resided at Ipswich, MA.

Featured Child; Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993.

Line of Descent; Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993; Benjamin White Jr. 1996; Moses White, No. 998; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Cogswell, No. 7986, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1985, Page 167.

2. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol 1., Page 422.

3. Tarbox, Rev. Increase N., THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1883, Vol. 37, Page 12.

5. Letter of John Cogswell, NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake, Pub., Boston, 1861, Vol. 15, Page 177.

John Frost, No. 8100 and 14548.

Born - After 1523 at Glemsford, Suffolk, England, to William Frost, No. 16200 and 29096 and Philippa -----, No. 16289 and 29097.

Married - 29 Jan 1558/9, First wife Ann Scott, No. 8101 and 14549, at Glemsford, Suffolk, England. He married 2/w Ellin ----.

Burial - 9 Feb 1609/10, at Hartest, Suffolk, England.

John Frost had an older brother also named John and his father refered to him as "yonge John". He was in the manufacture of woolen cloth as was his father in law, Richard Scott. They were middle men who bought the wool, commissioned the shearing, spinning and weaving, all of which was done in private homes, and then they arranged the final sale of the goods. About 1588 he moved five miles from Glemsford to Hartest.

Ann Scott, No. 8101 and 14549.

Born - Glemsford, Suffolk, England to Richard Scott/Skote, No. 16202 and No. 58234.

Buried - Hartest, Suffolk, England, 9 Feb 1609/10.

Featured Child: Edward Frost, No. 4050 and 7274. (First born).

Other Children: 2. John; 3. Henry, bap. 8 Oct. 1570; 4. Elizabeth; 5. Anne, bap. 7 June 1572; 6. Ambrose, bap. 6 Mar 1574; 7. Alice, bap. 13 Oct 1577, m. Glemsford 30 Jul 1596, John Hayward; 8. Francis, bap. 6 Nov 1580; 9. Elizabeth, bap. 24 Jan 1584/5, m. 10 Nov 1607, William Pratt.

Line of Descent: Edward Frost, No. 4050 and 7274; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Frost, No. 8100 and 14548;

1. Porter, Harold F., Jr., AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 243, Jan-Apr 1986, Vol 61, No. 3., Pages 265 and 166.

2. Porter, Harold F., THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 251, July 1988, Vol 63, No. 3., Pages 133, 134 and 135.

John Belgrave, No. 8102 and 14550.

Born - Leverington, Cambridge, England.

Married - 22 Sept 1560 Joanna Strutt, No. 8103 and 14551, Glemsford, Cambridge, England, He married 2/w, Elizabeth Fayerfoxe, 25 Oct 1578 at St. James Parish, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, England.

Buried - 12 Feb 1590/1, Leverington, Cambridge, England.

His will was dated 3 Feb, 33 year of Queen Elizabeth, (1590/1), in which he asked to be buried in the churchyard of Leverington. He left to his sons estate lands in Leverington where he lived, land in Seafielde, Longmeadow, Catfielde, Hylcrofte, Mayes Lane, all in Leverington and Glenceford, in Suffolk. To his three daughters he gave ten shillings each and asked that each son give them ten pounds from their lands. To the children of Edward Frost he gave each a ewe and a lamb, and the residue and moveables to wife Elizabeth, his executrix.

Joanna Strutt, No. 8103 and 14551.

Born - To John Strutt, No. 16206 and 29102, and Catherine ----, No. 16207 and 29103.

Death, 14 Aug 1577, Leverington, Cambridge, England.

Featured Child: Tomazin Belgrave, No. 4051 and 7275, (First born).

Other Children: 2. Elizabeth, bap. 16 Feb 1563/4; 3. Catheren, bap 31 Mar 1566; 4. Thomas, bap. 13 Dec 1567; 5. Abraham, bap. 27 Dec 1569; 6. George, bap. 31 Aug 1571; 7. Barbara, Died young; 8. Barbara, bap. 27 Jun 1577. Children by John & Elizabeth, Joseph, bap. 20 Mar 1579/80; Dorkis, died young; Isaac, bur. 8 Oct 1589.

Line of Descent: Tomazin Belgrave, No. 4051 and 7275; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Belgrave No. 8102 and 14550;

1. Porter, Harold F, THE STRUTT ANCESTRY, AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 243, Jan-Apr. 1986, Vol 61, No. 3. Pages 164 and 165.

George Fairbanks Jr., No. 8112.

Baptized - 2 Aug 1562, Halifax, Yorkshire, England, son of George Fairbanks, No. 16,224 and Sibbell Wade, No. 16,225.

Married - 1593, Heptonstall, Halifax, England, to Mary Farrer, No. 8113 of Erringden, England. It is not known whether this was his first or second marriage.

Mary Farrer, No. 8112.

Born - Erringden, to Richard Farrer, No. 16,226 and Margaret Blackburn, No. 16,227.

Mary Farrer Fairbancke was mentioned as the wife of George Fairbancke in her father's will of 7 Apr 1610.

Featured Child; Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children: Mary, bap. 30 Nov 1600 at Heptonstall; Esther, bap. 27 Feb 1602.

Line of Descent: Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056; George Fairbanks, No. 2028; Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for George Fairbank, Jr. No. 8112;

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JONATHAN FAIRBANKS OF DEDHAM, MASSACHUSETTS, THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 146, April 1961, Vol. 37, No. 2.

John Cogswell, No. 15972, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - 1592, to Edward Cogswell/Coggeswell, No. 31944, and Alice --------No. 31945, Westbury Leigh, England.

Married - 1615, Elizabeth Thompson, No. 15973, Immigrant Ancestor.

Death - 29 Nov 1669, Ipswich, MA.

John Cogswell came in the "Angel Gabriel" from Bristol, England. The ship was wrecked 15 Aug 1635 on Pemaquid. He brought with him his wife and several children. He was an original landed proprietor and freeman 3 Mar 1636. He resided at Ipswich, MA.

Elizabeth Thompson, No. 15973, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England, to Rev. William Thompson, No. 31946, Immigrant Ancestor, (Early minister at Braintree) and Phyllis ------, No. 31947.

Death - 1676, Ipswich, MA.

Featured Child; William Cogswell, No. 7986, Immigrant Ancestor.

Other Children; Mary, b. 1619 m. Godfrey Armitage; John, b. 1623, d. aft. 13 Dec 1652; Edward, b. 1629 d. 1700; Abigail, m. Thomas Clark; Sarah, m. Symon Tuttle.

Line of Descent; William Cogswell, No. 7986, Immigrant Ancestor; Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993, Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996; Moses White, No. 998, Margaret White, No. 499, Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No.1.

References for John Cogswell, No. 15972, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Lincoln, Waldo,, FOUR GENERATIONS OF THE WALDO FAMILY IN AMERICA, NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Boston, 1898, Vol LII, Page 213.

2. Torrey, Clarence Almon, NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700, Gen. Pub., Co., Inc., Baltimore 1985, Page 167.

3. Savage, James, GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, Page 422.

4. Tarbox, Rev. Increase N., THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1883, Vol 37, Page 12.

5. Letter of John Cogswell, 1653, NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Samuel Drake, Pub., Boston, 1861, Vol. 15, Page 177.

Adam Hawkes, No. 15974, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - About 1607.

Married - First wife, Ann ----- No. 15975, Second wife, Sarah Hooper, m. June 1670.

Death - 13 Mar 1672, aged 64.

Adam Hawkes may have come in the fleet with Winthrop. He came first to Charlestown then to Lynn in 1638.

Ann ------ No. 15975.

Death - 4 Dec 1669.

Featured Child: Susanna Hawkes, No. 7987.

Other Children; By wife Ann, Adam; John; Moses; Benjamin; Thomas. By wife Sarah Hooper, Sarah.

Line of Descent; Susanna Hawkes, No. 7987; Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993; Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996; Moses White, No. 998; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Adam Hawkes, No. 15974, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Savage, James, A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Little Brown and Co., Boston, 1860, Vol. 2., Page 380.

2. Tarbox, Rev. Increase N., THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Pub. by the Society, Boston, 1883, Vol 37, Page 12.

William Frost, No. 16200 and 29096.

Married - Philippa ------, No. 16201 and 29097.

Death - Between 5 Jul and 15 Sept 1549.

Burial - Churchyard of Glemesford, Suffolk, England.

William Frost was on the Subsidy List of 1524 when he was taxed twelve shillings on four pounds. All else about his lifestyle comes from his will. He gave his wife Philippa dwelling in his head house, including the use of the parlor, parlor chamber and buttery. He provided land to son Roger, Old John, Young John and saw to it they took care of their mother and younger brother as far as money, firewood and keeping the house in repair. From his will we see he owned about a dozen pieces of land, with dwellings, cattle, horses, sheep and pigs.

To Young John, he gave land called Rogilles with pasture and a pightell and a meadow of an acre, stating that he should pay his older brother ten shillings rent a year to drive his livestock over his property.

He named two sons John, referring to them as Old John and Young John, who was under age 26 when his will was drawn.

Featured Child: (Young) John Frost, No. 8100 and 14548.

Other Children: Roger (eldest son); John; Henery; Audrey; Jane; daughter; Anna, bap. 17 Jul 1553. (Anna being the daughter of Philippa and her second husband John Webb).

Line of Descent: John Frost, No. 8100 and 14548 Edward Frost, No. 4050 and 7274; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3, Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Frost, No. 16200 and 29096:

1. Porter, Harold F., THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 251, July 1988, Vol. 63, No. 3. Pages 129, 130, and 131.

Richard Scott/Skote, No. 16202 and 29098

Born - Glensforde, Suffolk, England.

Married - Johan -----. (Possible mother of the children).

Buried - 5 Feb. 1564/5 at Glemsford, Suffolk, England.

Richard Scott was a clothier.

In his will he gives wife Johan "all her howsehold stuffe---that can be founde tht was hers before she was my wyfe," as well as a feather bed, half my household stuff, half my bread, corn, ale corn, two mylche beasts and twenty pounds on condition that she provide surety that she will not seek jointure in lands or tenements. To son-in-law John Frost 2 leases I hold of Mr. Polye of Boxted, also looms at Howldens and 40 shillings.

Featured Child: Ann Scott, No. 8101 and 14549.

Other Children: John; Edward; Richard; Mary, m. 17 May 1564, Thomas Warren; Margaret, bap. 6 Oct 1550 and Elizabeth.

Line of Descent: Ann Scott, No. 8101 and 14549; Edward Frost, No. 4050 and 7274; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Richard Scott/Skote, No. 16202 and 29098.

1. Porter, Harold F., THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 251, July 1988, Vol 63, No. 3., Pages 135, 136 and 137.

John Strutt, No. 16206 and 29102.

Birth - To Thomas Strutt, No. 32412 and 58204 and Johane -----. No. 32413 and 58205.

Married - Catherine ------. No. 16207 and 29103. His 2/w was Julian Scott.

Burial, 22 Apr 1591, Glemsford, Suffolk, England

John Strutt was a resident of Glemsford, Suffolk, England. He is listed on the 1568 subsidy under "Glemsfoorde" being taxed 5 Pounds on his land and paying 6 S 8 P.

His will was dated 16 April 1591 and proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Sudbury 12 May 1591 leaving his land to his wife until his daughter Anne became of age and if she did not have children the land was to go to the children of deceased daughter Johane Belgrave's children.

Catherine -----, No. 16207 and 29103.

Buried - 18 Aug 1578, Glemsford, Suffolk, England.

Featured Child: Johane Strutt, No. 8103 and 14551.

Other Children: Thomas, d. 17 July 1551; Ambrose, bap. Mar 1583, died before his father did. By 2/w Julian-- John, bap 1579 and Anne, bap. 1585.

Line of Descent: Joanna Strutt, No. 8103 and 14551; Tomazin Belgrave, No. 4051 and 7275; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Strutt, No. 16206 and 29102.

1. Porter, Harold F., Jr., AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 243, Jan-Apr 1986, Vol 61, No. 3., Pages 165 and 166.

George Fairbank Sr., No. 16224.

Born - About 1528.

Married - 10 May 1551, Halifax, Yorkshire, Sibbel Wad, (Sibyl Wade), No. 16225 m. 2/w Widow Jenet Brodly.

Death - After 1599. Perhaps he is the George Fairbank buried at Sowerby, 29 Mar 1610.

George Fairbank Sr. is mentioned in a number of Yorkshire deeds. In 1573/4 he bought a messuage (dwelling) and a cottage with lands in Skircote. In 1578 he bought a messuage with lands at Hensall and Snayth, and again that same year a messuage with lands in Hensall. In 1583/4 he purchased two messuages with lands in Hensall. He sold in 1585 two messuages and a fulling mill with lands in Ovenden and sold a messuage and a cottage with lands in Skircote in 1599.

Sibbel Wad, No. 16225.

Buried - 21 May 1573, Halifax, Yorkshire, England.

Sibbel Wad died in childbirth and the baby was buried the same day and probably in the same grave.

Featured Child: George Fairbanks, No. 8112, (Sixth child).

Other children: 1. Genet, bap. 26 Apr 1552, d. young; 2. John, b. abt. 1554. 3. Genet, bap. 28 July 1556; 4. Maria, bap. 18 May 1558; 5. Dorothy, b. abt. 1560, bur. 24 May, 1562; 7. Robert, bap. 8 Dec. 1566; Susan, bap. 5 June 1569; 9. (Baby) b. May 1573, bur. 21 May 1573. Child by 2/w Abram, bap. 22 Jan 1575/6, bur. 23 Apr 1576.

Line of Descent: George Fairbanks, No. 8112; Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056, Immigrant Ancestor; George Fairbanks, No. 2028 Immigrant Ancestor; Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for George Fairbank, Sr., No. 16224;

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, THE ENG. ANCESTRY OF JONATHAN FAIRBANKS OF DEDHAM, MA. THE AM. GEN., Whole Number 146, April 1961, Vol. 37, No. 2.

Reverend William Thompson, No. 31946, Immigrant Ancestor.

Born - England, probably Westbury Leigh, Wiltshire.

Married - Phyllis ------, No. 31947.

William Thompson was an early minister at Braintree.

Featured Child; Elizabeth Thompson, No. 15973, Immigrant Ancestor.

Line of Descent; Elizabeth Thompson, No. 15973; William Cogswell, No. 15972; Susanna Cogswell, No. 3993, Benjamin White Jr., No. 1996; Moses White, No. 998; Margaret White, No. 499; Mary Parker, No. 249; David Allen, No. 124; David Allen, No. 62; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Rev. William Thompson, No. 31946, Immigrant Ancestor;

1. Virkus, Frederick A., THE COMPENDIUM OF AM. GENEALOGY, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1987, Vol. 7.

Thomas Strutt, No. 32412 and 58204.

Born - To John Strutt, Glemsford, Suffolk, England No. 64824 and 116408, and Isabelle ----, No. 64825 and 116409.

Married - Johane -----, No. 32413 and 58205.

Death, Between 20 June 1544 and 10 Dec 1548.

According to the Suffolk Green Books, in the 1534 subsidy as taxed on 40 Pounds and paying 2 Pounds.

In his will of 20 June, 1544 he describes himself as a yeoman of Melford, adjacent to Glemsford and asked to be buried in the "holy sepulture of Melford". He bequeathed,among other things, to wife Johanne "my capitall place" and lands in Glemsford, Melford and Welwynfild, and thereafter to sons John and Ewstance, as well as giving her a lease in Foxerthe, Essex. She and son John were executors.

Featured Child: John Strutt, No. 16206 and 29102.

Other Children: Erasmus, m. Alice Roberdes; Audrey; Eustace; Ursula, m. Thomas Brewster.

Line of Descent: John Strutt, No. 16206 and 29102; Joanna Strutt, No. 8103 and 14551; Tomazin Belgrave, No. 4051; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 506; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No.1.

References for Thomas Strutt, No. 32412 and 58204.

1. Porter, Harold F., Jr., AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 243, Jan-Apr 1986, Vol 61, No. 3. Pages 162 and 163.

Gilbert Fairbanke, No. 32448.

Born - About 1505, Halifax, Yorkshire, England, son of John Fairbanke, No. 64896.

Married - Jennett -----, No. 32449.

Death, 4 March, 1577/8, buried the same day, Halifax Churchyard, Yorkshire, England.

In 1526 his father, John Fairbanke surrendered "Brigbotham" for the use of his heir Gilbert. In 1550 John Fairbanke and Gilbert his son and heir surrendered one messuage, one garden and the moiety of one barn, and one croft called Laithencroft, and two closes of land and meadow called Overholme and Netherholme. "1569 11th Elizabeth. Gilbert Fairebank would not pay the stipend of the minister or curate of the Chapel." "Fined 12 d."

Gilbert Fairbanke made his will on his death bed, 4 Mar 1577/8. He was residing in Sowerbie, Yorkshire. He gave among other things one third of his lands and goods to his wife Jennett, according to the custom of the country. His wife Jennett was executrix.

Jennett -------No. 32449.

Death - Between Jan 1578/9 when her will was written and 3 May 1582, when it was proved.

Buried - 16 Jan 1578/9.

George Fairbanke witnessed his mother's will and distributed her apparel to his sisters.

Featured Child: George Fairebanke, No. 16224. (First born).

Other Children; 2. William; 3. Johanna, bap. 1544; 4. John, bap. 1547; 5. Michael, bap. 1549, bur. 1549; 6. Hugh, bap. 1550; 7. Dorothy, bap. 1553, bur. 1554; 8. Agnes; 9. Elizabeth.

Line of Descent: George Fairbanke, No. 16223; George Fairbank, Jr. No. 8112; Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056; George Fairbanks, No. 2028; Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No.

126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for Gilbert Fairbanke, No. 32448.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JONATHAN FAIRBANKS OF DEDHAM, MA., THE AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 146, April 1961, Vol. 37, No. 2., Pages 66 and 67.

John Strutt, No. 64824 and 116408.

Birth - During the first reign of Henry VI.

Married - Isabelle ------,(Elizabeth) No. 64825 and 116409. (The two names were used interchangeably).

Death - Between 12 Sep 1516 and 5 Sept 1516/7.

About one third of his will of 1516, was concerning religious cares, being drawn before the Reformation. He was a smith as noted in the tools that he bequeathed.

He willed to his wife Isabell "my capitall meessuage' in Glemsford and tenement in Cavendish for her lifetime and then to son Thomas; to his wife 100 marks; to son Thomas his shop and "stuff therin belonginge to Smythescraft", as well as three other tenements and land, pots and pans going to others.

Isabelle ------, No. 64825 and 116409.

Death - Between 22 Sep 1526 and 13 Nov 1526. She is buried in the church of "our Ladye Sainte Marie in Glemsforde"

The 1524 Suffold subsidy list of Glemsford shows she was taxed on l3 Pounds, 6 Shillings and 8 Pence and paid 6 shillings 8d.

In her Will of 22 Sept 1526 she willed her "fether" bed to her daughter Elizabeth, and to son Thomas Strutt the residue of goods, "Moveable and unmoveable", naming him executor.

Featured Child: Thomas Strutt, No. 32412 and 58204.

Other Children: John; Robert; Elizabeth; Alice; Katherine and Margery.

Line of Descent: Thomas Strutt, No. 32412 and 58204; John Strutt, No. 16206 and 29102; Joanna Strutt, No. 8103 and 14551; Tomasine Belgrave, No. 4051 and 7275; Tomasine Frost, No. 2025 and 3637; Samuel Rice, No. 1012; Edward Rice, No. 505; Lydia Rice, No 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Strutt, No. 64824 and 116408.

1. Porter, Harold F., Jr., AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 243, Jan-Apr 1986, Vol 61, No. 3., Pages 161 and 162.

John Fairbanke, No. 64896.

Born - About 1480, Soarbie, Yorkshire, England, son of William Fairebanke, No. 129792.

Death - 1551.

"1504, 19th Henry VII. Edmund Fairbanke surrendered one rood of land with the buildings thereon, lately taken from the waste, in Soureby, to the use of John Fairebanke son of William Fairbanke, and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten."

"1506, 22nd Henry VII. William surrendered all his estate and term of years not yet elapsed which he held in 17 a. of land and meadow called Brigbothame, and one croft called Pigilcroft in Soarbie to the use of John Faerbaink, son of said William and his assigns during the term."

"1524 John Fairebanke, one of the 'feofees' of the will of John Wodde."

Featured Child: Gilbert Fairbanke, No. 32448.

Line of Descent: Gilbert Fairbanke, No. 32448; George Fairbanke Sr., No. 16224; George Fairbank Jr., No. 8112; Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056; George Fairbanks, No. 2028; Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 3; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for John Fairbanke, No. 64896.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JONATHAN FAIRBANKS OF DEDHAM, MA., THE AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 146, April 1961, Vol. 37, No. 2., Page 66.

William Fairebanke, No. 129792.

Born - About 1455, Probably Sourby, Yorkshire, England.

Death - 1518, Sourby, Yorkshire, England.

"1492, 8th Henry VII. William Fairebank took land of the soil and waste of the lord, in Sourby to hold according to the custom of the manor."

18 May 1498, he, a tenant, surrendered a close named Wynlufroide in Warley into the hands of the lord. In 1503 he surrendered "one messuage and 22 acres of land to John Turnour".

"1514, 6th Henry VIII, Johannis Haldeworth et Willelmus Fairebanke electi sunt ad officium prepositi."

Featured Child: John Fairebanke, No. 64896.

Line of Descent: John Fairebanke, No. 64896; Gilbert Fairbanke, No. 32448; Georg e Fairbanke Sr. No. 16224; George Fairbank Jr. No. 8112; Jonathan Fairbanks, No. 4056; George Fairbanks, No. 2028; Eliesur Fairbanks, No. 1014; Lydia Fairbanks, No. 507; Lydia Rice, No. 253; Ebenezer Goodenow, No. 126; Abigail Goodenow, No. 63; Polly Allen, No. 31; Harriet Wilcox, No. 15; Elsie Emma Wood, No. 7; Mabel Trenery, No. 3; Edith Smith, No. 1.

References for William Fairebanke, No. 129792.

1. Torrey, Clarence Almon, THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JONATHAN FAIRBANKS OF DEDHAM, MA., THE AM. GENEALOGIST, Whole Number 146, April 1961, Vol. 37, No. 2., Pages 65 and 66.

Index A - Lineal Ancestor

Ackerman	Eliz. Louweryns	377
Ackerman	Louweryns--see #376	
Adams	Mary	2029
Adams	Henry--see #500	
Adams	John--see #500	
Adams	Ursula--see #500	
Alcock	Elizabeth--see #1254	
Allen	David Jr.	62
Allen	David Sr.	124
Allen	James	992 Immigrant Ancestor
Allen	Joseph	496
Allen	Nehemiah	248
Allen	Polly	31
Andries	Maritie	1515
Ayers	Alice	7485 & 5925 & 7613
Bacon	George	7974 Imigrant Ancestor
Bacon	Susanna	3987 Immigrant Ancestor
Barnes	Katherine--see #500	
Ball	Mary	629
Belgrave	John	8102 & 14550
Belgrave	Thomasine	4051 & 7275
Bennett	Alice	243
Bennett	Samuel	1044
Bennett	William	486
Bennett	William	972
Berry	Sara	21
Bertholf	Martyntje	379
Blott	Joanna	2031
Blott	Robert	4062 Immigrant Ancestor
Bosley	Sara Ann	9
Bosley	William	18
Bourne	Ann	965 Immigrant Ancestor
Bradfield	Lesby	2510
Bradfield	Martha	1255
Bradfield	Mercy	627

Brady	David	46
Brady	Nancy Ann	23
Bresteede	Johannis Jansen--see #756	
Bresteede	Tryntje Van	757
Briggs	Susanna	481
Brigham	John	1010
Brigham	Sarah	505
Brigham	Thomas	2020 Immigrant Anc. & see 3636
Brokaw	Catherine	161
Broucard	Bourgon	322 Immigrant Ancestor
Brown	Mary Dix,	1013
Brown	Sarah	1813 Immigrant Ancestor
Browne	Joseph--see #1812	
Brownell	Alice	241
Brownell	Thomas	964 Immigrant Ancestor
Brownell	William	482
Button	Mary	305
Button	Matthias	610
Button	Mathias	1220 Immigrant Ancestor
Button	Thomas--see #1220	
Cable	Douglas Charles, M.D.--see #1	
Cable	Leslie Alice--see #1	
Calef	Anna	57
Calef	Stephen	114
Carey	Sara	1863 Immigrant Ancestor
Chipman	Hope	935 & 951
Chipman	John	1870 & 1902 Immigrant Anc.
Chipman	Thomas	3740 & 3804
Churchill	Keziah	119
Cobb	Hannah	941
Cobb	Henry	1882 Immigrant Ancestor
Coburn	Mary	77
Coburn	Samuel	154
Coffin	Christian	2439 Immigrant Ancestor
Cogswell	John	15972 Immigrant Ancestor
Cogswell	Susanna	3993
Cogswell	William	7986 Immigrant Ancestor

Cole	Ann	485
Cole	Daniel	970
Cole	Elizabeth	1939
Cole	Robert	1940 & 3878 Imigrant Anc.
Cole	Robert	1940 & 3878 Immigrant Anc.
Corliss	George	1218 Immigrant Ancestor
Corliss	Mary	609
Corliss	Thomas--see #1218	
Crocheron	Margaret	325
Dakin	John--see #898	
Dakin	Sarah	449
Dakin	Thomas	898 Immigrant Ancestor
Darvell	Mary	907
Darvell	Robert	1814 Immigrant Ancestor
Davis	Ebenezer	1998
Davis	Joanna	1219
Davis	Rachel	999
Davis	Thomas	2438 Immigrant Ancestor
Davis	William	3996
Daynes	Abraham	624
Dean	Ebenezer	78
Dean	Ebenezer	156
Dean	Ebenezer	312
Dean	Lucy	39
Dix	Edward	2026 Immigrant Ancestor
Du Bris	Magdalena	163
Durffey	Mary	79
Egberts	Geertje	755
Eggelston	Sarah	1263
Egolf	Jared Allen--see #1	
Egolf	Jennifer Lee--see #1	
Fairbanke	Gilbert	32448
Fairbanks	Eliesur	1014
Fairbanks	George	2028 Immigrant Ancestor
Fairbanks	George	8112
Fairbanks	George	16224
Fairbanks	John	64896

Fairbanks	Jonathan	4056 Immigrant Ancestor
Fairbanks	Lidiah	507
Fairebanke	William	129792
Farrer	Mary	8113
Fayme	Ursula	4033
Ford	Martha	1865 & 1897
Ford	Martha (widow)	3731 & 3795 Immigrant Ancestor
Foxel	Ruth	949 & 933
Foxell	Richard	1866 & 1898 Immigrant Anc.
Frost	Edward	4050 & 7274
Frost	Elizabeth	7279
Frost	John	8100 & 14548
Frost	Tamazine	2025 & 3637 Immigrant Ancestor
Frost	William	16200 & 29096
Garland	Catherine	3767 Immigrant Ancestor
Gauthrop	Elenor	11
Gawthrop	John	22
Gilbert	Jane	27
Goodenough	Abigail	63
Goodenough	Ebenezer	126
Goodenough	Jonathan	252
Goodenow	Samuel	504
Goodenow	Samuel	1008
Goodenow	Thomas	2016 Immigrant Ancestor
Goodenow	Thomas	4032
Gorton	Maher	971
Gorton	Samuel	1942 Immigrant Ancestor
Gorton	Thomas--see #1942	
Gourd	Elizabeth	1809 Immigrant Ancestor
Gray	Ruth Hebard	307
Guild	Anna	993 Immigrant Ancestor
Harvey	Alice	53
Haven	Experience	251
Haven	Nathaniel	502
Haven	Richard	1004 Immigrant Ancestor
Hawkes	Adam	15974 Immigrant Ancestor
Hawkes	Susanna	7987 Immigrant Ancestor

Hawkhurst	Mary	1941 & 3879 Immigrant Ancestor
Haynes	Ahijah	226
Haynes	Alice	3617
Haynes	James	452
Haynes	John	904 Immigrant Ancestor
Haynes	Rebecca	113
Haynes	Walter	1808 Immigrant Ancestor
Hazard	Hanna	961
Hazzard	Thomas	1922 Immigrant Ancestor
Hebard	Ruth	307 Widow
Heberd	John	614
Hibbert	Robert	1228 Immigrant Ancestor
Hoff	Isaac	80
Hoff	Pieter	160
Hollyer	Rose	1869 & 1901 Immigrant Anc.
Horne	Mercy	501
How	Deborah	315
How	Edward	2520 Immigrant Ancestor
How	Samuel	630
How	William	1260 Immigrant Ancestor
Howland	Henry--see #2972	
Howland	Hope	1871 & 1903
Howland	John	1486
Howland	John	2972 & 3742 & 3806 Im. Anc.
Howland	Lydia	473
Huckins	Hope	467 & 475
Huckins	John	934
Huckins	Thomas	1868 & 1900 Immigrant Ancestor
Huff	Abraham	40
Huff	Isaac	80
Huff	Isaac A.	20
Huff	Lottie Belle	5
Huff	Thomas B.	10
Hunt	Sarah	1817 Immigrant Ancestor
Hurd	Mercy	2021 Widow/Thomas Hurd
Hurst	James	3766 Immigrant Ancestor
Hurst	Patience	1883 Immigrant Ancestor

Hutchinson	Sally	61
Hutchinson	Sally	61
James	Mary	25
Jans	Dorothy	753
Jenkins	Sarah	1881 Immigrant Ancestor
Jenny	Abigail	931 Immigrant Ancestor
Jenny	John	1862 Immigrant Ancestor
Kyner	Emelyn	209
Lanpherre	Mary	611
Le Fefeure	Catherine	323 Immigrant Ancestor
Lee	Mary	1487
Lee	Robert	2974 Immigrant Ancestor
Lewis	Edward	940 Immigrant Ancestor
Lewis	Eleazer	470
Lewis	George	1880 Immigrant Ancestor
Lewis	Kesiam	235
Lloyd	Sara	967 Immigrant Ancestor
Lloyd	William	1934 Immigrant Ancestor
Lory	Jacob	52
Lory	John	26
Lory	Richard	104
Lory	Richard Sr.	208
Lory	Therisa	13 Immigrant Ancestor
Lovett	Daniel	2030 Immigrant Ancestor
Lovett	Martha	1015
Luddington	Mercy	313
Luddington	William	626
Luddington	William	1652 Immigrant Ancestor
Luff	Joan	1229
Luff	John	2458 Immigrant Ancestor
Mackrell	Charlotte--see #500	
Maplet	Mary (Lady)	1943 Immigrant Ancestor
Monroe	David	314
Monroe	Deborah	157
Moore	Elizabeth	1819
Moore	John	3638 Immigrant Ancestor
Moultrap	Ellen/Hellen	1253

Munroe	William	628 Immigrant Ancestor
Neff	Clement	304
Neff	Polly	19
Neff	Rufus	38
Neff	William	76
Neff	William	152
Neff	William	608
Nelson	Lois	237
Nelson	Ruth	233
Nelson	Thomas	466 & 474
Nelson	William	932 & 948
Nelson	William	1864 & 1896
Newhall	Susan	1005
Newhall	Thomas	2010 Immigrant Ancestor
Nicholls	Elizabeth	49
Nickols	Tabitha	127
Nott	Elizabeth	155
Noyes	Dorithy	905 Immigrant Ancestor
Noyes	James (Rev)	1812 Immigrant Ancestor
Noyes	Joseph	906
Noyes	Peter	1810 Immigrant Ancestor
Noyes	Sarah	453
Noyes	William	3624
Nutting	John	1262 Immigrant Ancestor
Nutting	John	2524
Nutting	Mary	631
Oudewater	Frans Jacobsen--see #378	
Outwater	Jacob Franszen	378
Outwater	Maria	189
Outwater	Thomas Franszen	756
Parker	Anne	3625
Parker	Dea. Thomas	3984 Immigrant Ancestor
Parker	Mary	249
Parker	Nathaniel	1992
Parker	Thomas	3984
Parker	Timothy	996
Parker	Timothy Capt.	498

Peake	Sarah	625
Peake	William	1250
Polly	Bethiah	1993
Polly	John	3986 Immigrant Ancestor
Pratt	Joseph	234
Pratt	Martha	117
Rapalje	Joris Janson	1298 Immigrant Ancestor
Rapalje	Judith	649 Immigrant Ancestor
Rawlings	Elizabeth	2525
Rice	Abigail	909
Rice	Edmund	2024 & 3636 Immigrant Ancestor
Rice	Edward	506
Rice	Henry	1818 Immigrant Ancestor
Rice	Lydia	253
Rice	Samuel	1012 Immigrant Ancestor
Ruddick	Jane	2017 Immigrant Ancestor
Sabin	Hannah	497
Sabin	William	994 Immigrant Ancestor
Scarborough	Hannah	3999 & 3993
Scarborough	John	3988 Immigrant Ancestor
Scarborough	Mary	997
Scarborough	Samuel (Deacon)	1994
Scott	Ann	8101 & 14549
Scott	Richard	16202 & 29098
Shaffer	Sara	17
Shaver	Abraham	34
Shelley	Anne	1867 & 1899 Immigrant Ancestor
Smith	Earl L.	2
Smith	Edith	1
Smith	Elizabeth	227
Smith	General Cass	4
Smith	Grace	4057
Smith	Henry	16
Smith	John	1816 Immigrant Ancestor
Smith	Mary	3989
Smith	Peter	8
Smith	Thomas	454

Smith	Thomas	908
Smiton	Sarah	483
Smitton	William	966
Snyder	Margaret	1793 Immigrant Ancestor
Squires	Edith--see #500	
Squires	Henry--see #500	
Squires	William--see #500	
Sterns	Anna	115
Stone	Agnes--see #500	
Stone	John--see #500	
Streeter	Experience	125
Streeter	John--see #500	
Streeter	Samuel	250
Streeter	Samuel	500
Streeter	Stephen--see #500	
Strutt	Joanna	8103 & 14551
Strutt	John	16206 & 29102
Strutt	John	64824 & 116408
Strutt	Thomas	32412 & 58204
Teagle	Ann	1221
Thomas	Abiah	29
Thomas	Abiah	59
Thomas	Abner	58
Thomas	David	464
Thomas	David	928 & 944 Immigrant Anc.
Thomas	Elija	116
Thomas	Henery	232
Thomas	Jedediah	118
Thomas	Jedediah Sr.	236
Thomas	Jeremiah	472
Thompson	Elizabeth	15973 Immigrant Ancestor
Thompson	Mary	3991 Immigrant Ancestor
Thompson	William, Rev.	31946 Immigrant Ancestor
Tilley	Elizabeth	2973, 3743 & 3807 Immigrant Anc.
Tilley	John	5946, 7486 & 7614 Immigrant Anc.
Toll	June	105
Townsend	John	1938 Immigrant Ancestor

Townsend	Mary	1937 Immigrant Ancestor
Townsend	Richard	3874 see #1936 Immigrant Ancestor
Townsend	Rose	969
Travers	Elizabeth	503
Trenerry	William	24
Trenery	Albert L.	6
Trenery	James	48
Trenery	John	12 Immigrant Ancestor
Trenery	Mabel	3
Trice/Trico	Catalynte	1299 Immigrant Ancestor
VanDerHoeven	Cornelius--see #376	
Van Der Hoef	Cornelius	376
Vanderhoof	Frances	47
Vanderhoof	Jacob	189
Vanderhoof	Thomas	94
Van Der Ripe	Elizabeth	41
Van Neste	Catrina	81
Van Neste	Pieter	162
Van Neste	Pieter	324
Van Neste	Pieter Pieterson	648 Immigrant Ancestor
Veare	Ann	3755 Immigrant Ancestor
Wade	Sibbell	16225
Walden	Edward	1230 Immigrant Ancestor
Walden	Ruth	615
Weaver	Rachael A.	973
Webster	Benjamin	306
Webster	Benjamin	612
Webster	Grace	153
Weeks	Benjamin	242
White	Benjamin	3992
White	Benjamin Jr.	1996
White	Hannah	1999
White	John	7984 & 7996
White	Joseph	3998
White	Margaret	499
White	Moses	998
Whitehead	John	1254 Immigrant Ancestor

Whitehead	Mercy	627	
Wicks	John	968	
Wicks	John	1936	Immigrant Ancestor
Wicks	Thomas	484	
Wicks/Weeks	Renewed	121	
Wilcox	Edward	1920	Immigrant Ancestor
Wilcox	Harriet M	15	
Wilcox	Stephen	30	
Wilcox	Stephen	240	
Wilcox	Stephen	480	
Wilcox	Stephen	960	
Wilcox	Thomas V.	120	
Wilcox	Wicks/Weeks	60	
Wilkinson	Jane	2027	Immigrant Ancestor
Wise	Bethia	1995	
Wise	Joseph	3990	Immigrant Ancestor
Wood	Abigail	465	
Wood	Abraham Jr.	224	
Wood	Abraham Sr.	448	
Wood	Elsie	7	
Wood	Henry	930	Immigrant Ancestor
Wood	Jonathan	28	
Wood	Michael	896	Immigrant Ancestor
Wood	Nathan	112	
Wood	Norman H.	14	
Wood	Renewed	487	
Wood	Samuel	56	
Wood	William	1792	Immigrant Ancestor

Index B - Family Related

This index lists individuals who were, or are, members of families which contained ancestors in the direct line of descent, although these individuals were not themselves in that direct line. They are siblings of direct ancestors, or spouses of those siblings. The listing is not all inclusive; there are, regrettably, some ommissions. The numbers refer to the file, normally their parents, where their name is found.

Adams
- George, see No. 2510
- Lydia, see No. 992

Aldrich
- Frank E., see No. 14
- Abel, see No. 248

Allen
- Abigail, see Nos 62, 248 & 496
- Abner, see No. 248
- Asa, see No. 62
- Benjamin, see No. 992
- Betsy, see No. 62
- Daniel, see No. 496
- David, see Nos. 62 & 496
- Eleazer, see No. 496
- Eliphalet, see No. 248
- Eunice, see No. 124
- Ezra, see No. 62
- Hannah, see Nos. 248 & 496
- Hezekiah, see No. 496
- Jacob, see No. 248
- James, see No. 992
- Jeremiah, see No. 496
- Joel, see No. 124
- John, see Nos. 248 & 992
- Jonathan, see No. 124
- Joseph, see No. 496
- Lewis, see No. 62
- Martha, see Nos. 992 & 994
- Mary, see Nos 248 & 992
- Nathaniel, see No. 992
- Nehemiah, see No. 248
- Nehemiah (Capt), see No. 236
- Noah, see No. 496
- Ruth, see No. 124
- Sarah, see No. 992
- Tabitha, see Nos. 30 & 62
- Timothy, see No. 248

Allen (cont.)
- William, see No. 992

Ashcroft
- Jedediah, see No. 314

Baker
- Bezaleel, see No. 112
- Judith, see No. 112

Balcom
- Henry, see No. 904

Baldwin
- Grace, see No. 10

Barnard
- Benjamin, see No. 112

Barton
- Benjamin, see No. 1942

Bassett
- Nathan, see Nos. 934 & 950

Batchelder
- Elizabeth, see No. 1992

Battle
- Ebenezer, see No. 496

Belgrave
- Abraham, see Nos. 8102 & 14550
- Barbara, see Nos 8102 & 14550
- Catheren, see Nos. 8102 & 14550
- Elizabeth, see Nos. 8102 & 14550
- George, see Nos. 8102 & 14550
- Isaac, see Nos. 8102 & 14550
- Joseph, see Nos. 8102 & 14550
- Thomas, see Nos. 8102 & 14550

Belknap
- Jedidiah, see No. 500

Bennet
- Rachel, see No. 240

Bennett
- Benjamin, see Nos. 486 & 1044
- Edward, see No. 1044
- Elizabeth, see No. 1044

Bennett (cont.)
Pricilla, see No. 1044
Samuel, see No. 1044
Black
John, see No. 4062
Blanchford
Thomas, see No. 1228
Blott
Mary, see No. 4062
Sarah, see No. 4062
Bond
Mary, see No. 1228
Bonham
Elizabeth, see No. 966
Booth
John, see No. 448
Bosley
Harrison/Hansia, see No. 18
Hiram, see No. 18
James P., see No. 18
John, see Nos. 18 & 36
Laura, see No. 18
Lovinia, see No. 18
Maria, see No. 18
William H., see No. 18
Bourne
Melatiah, see Nos. 1870 & 1902
Boyden
Daniel, see No. 126
Bradfield
Mary, see No. 2510
Samuel, see No. 2510
Brady
Charles, see No. 46
Christopher, see No. 46
George, see No. 46
John, see No. 46
Phoebe, see No. 46
Richard, see No. 46
Brigham
Hannah, see Nos. 1010 & 2020
Jotham, see Nos. 1010
Mary, see Nos. 1010 & 2020
Samuel, see No. 2020
Thomas, see Nos. 1010 & 2020
Bright
Mrs. Mary, see No. 3984
Brokaw
Abraham, see No. 160
Brogun, see No. 160
Broucard
Abraham, see No. 322
Catherine, see No. 322
Isaac, see No. 322
Jacob, see No. 322
Jan, see No. 322
Jeanne, see No. 322
Marie, see No. 322
Peter, see No. 322
Brown
Abraham, see No. 1012
James, see Nos. 2972 & 3742 & 3806
Martha S., see No. 30
Mary, see No. 2024
Peter, see Nos. 3731 & 3795
Thomas, see No. 2010
Brownell
Ann, see No. 482
Ann, see No. 964
Benjamin, see No. 482
George, see Nos. 482 & 964
Martha, see Nos. 482 & 964
Mary, see Nos. 482, 964, 1922, 2024, & 3676
Robert, see No. 964
Sarah, see Nos. 482 & 964
Smiton, see No. 482
Thomas, see Nos. 482, 964 & 2010
William, see No. 482
Button
Abigail, see No. 1220
Cyrus, see No. 610
Daniel, see No. 1220
Eliphall, see No. 610
Elizabeth see No 610
Hannah, see No. 1220
Jedediah, see No. 610
Mary, see No. 1220
Matthias, see No. 610
Patience, see No. 1220
Peter, see No. 610

Button (cont.)
Samuel, see No. 610
Sarah, see No. 1220
Cable
Donovan C., see No. 1
Wm. Arthur, see No. 1
Calef
Abigail, see No. 114
Ann, see No. 114
Ezra, see No. 114
Lois, see No. 114
Lovicea, see No. 114
Stephen, see No. 114
Carnegie
Martha, see No. 62
Chamberlain
Lydia, see No. 62
Chambers
Etta Mae, see No. 1
Cheney
Thomas, see No. 996
Chipman
Bethia, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Desire, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Elizabeth, see Nos. 1902 & 187
Hannah, see Nos. 1902 1870, 3740 & 3804
Jacob, see No. 472
John, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Lydia, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Mercy, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Ruth, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Samuel, see Nos. 1902 & 1870
Tamson, see Nos. 3740 & 3804
Clapp
Abigail, see No. 1012
Elijah, see No. 236
Clark
Joseph, see No. 992
Samuel, see No. 960
Thomas, see No. 15972
Cobb
Eleazer, see No. 1882
Experience, see No. 1882
Gershom, see No. 1882
Henry, see No. 1882
Cobb (cont.)
James, see Nos. 472 & 1882
John, see No. 1882
Jonathan, see Nos. 950, 934 & 1882
Mary, see No. 1882
Mehitable, see No. 1882
Patience, see No. 1882
Samuel, see No 1882
Sara, see Nos. 1902, 1870 & 1882
Coggeshall
John, see No. 1866
Cogswell
Abigail, see No. 15972
Edward, see No. 15972
John, see No. 15972
Mary, see No. 15972
Sarah, see No. 15972
Cole
Ann, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Benjamin, see No. 970
Deliverance, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Hugh, see Nos. 1866 & 1898
Hulda, see No. 56
John, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Joseph, see No. 970
Nathaniel, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Robert, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Samuel, see No. 970
Sara, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Susanna, see No. 970
Collins
Abigail, see No. 626
Cooper
Benjamin, see No. 22 & 46
Corliss
John, see No. 1218
Cottrell
Gershom, see No. 960
Covert
Johannes, see No. 322
Cowdrey
Hannah, see No. 3986
Crandall
John, see No. 1942

Crocker
Eleazer, see Nos. 1870 & 1902
Jonathan, see No. 1486
Joseph, see No. 1486
Mary, see No 1486
Curtis
Joseph, see No. 996
Cushman
Hannah, see No. 118
Dakin
John, see No. 898
Joseph, see No. 898
Samuel, see No. 898
Daman
Mercy, see No. 1992
Daniels
Joseph, see No. 2028
Darby
Joseph, see No. 114
Ruth, see No. 114
Darlin
Lydia, see No. 126
Darvell
Dorothy, see No. 1814
Elizabeth, see No. 1814
Davis
Ann, see No. 3996
Benjamin, see No. 3996
Ebenezer, see No. 1998
Ichabod, see No. 3996
Isaac, see No. 3996
Mary, see No. 3996
Rachel, see No 3996
Reuben B., see No. 16
Sarah, see No. 3996
William, see No. 3996
Davol
Elizabeth, see No. 482
Dawson
John, see No. 626
Day
Ralph, see No. 4056
Daynes
Abigail, see No. 312
Benajah, see No. 312
Daynes (cont.)
Eleanor, see No. 312
Elizabeth, see No. 312
Ephraim, see No. 624
Johanna, see No. 624
John, see Nos. 312 & 624
Sarah, see No. 624
Thomas, see No. 624
Zerviah, see No. 312
Dean
Asa, see No. 78
Choe, see No. 78
Deborah, see No. 156
Hannah, see No. 156
Jared, see No. 78
John, see No. 78
Josiah, see No. 156
Lovinia, see No. 78
Lydia, see No. 78
Deans
Benajah, see No. 314
Dickinson
John, see Nos. 2972 & 3742 & 3806
Dimock
Shubel, see No. 1902
Dix
Abigail, see No. 2026
Deborah, see No. 2026
Edward, see No. 2026
Jane, see No. 2026
John, see No. 2026
Rebecca, see No. 2026
Dodge
Samuel, see No. 3984
Drury
Hugh, see No. 2024
Du May
Marie, see No. 322
Dwyer
Elizabeth J., see No. 628
Dyer
Charles, see No. 964
Egolf
David Allen, see No. 1

Emerson
Ebenezer, see No. 1992
Everett
Joshua, see No. 112
Fairbank
Genet, see No. 16224
Fairbanks
Agnes, see No. 32448
Berry, see No. 2028
Dorothy, see Nos. 16224 & 32448
Elizabeth, see No. 32448
Ester, see No. 8112
George, see No. 2028
Hugh, see No. 32448
Johanna, see No. 32448
John, see Nos. 4056, 16224, & 32448
Jonas, see Nos. 2028 & 4056
Jonathan, see Nos. 2028 & 4056
Margaret, see Nos 1014 &. 2028
Maria, see No. 16224
Martha, see No. 1014
Mary, see Nos. 1014, 2028, 4056, & 8112
Mercy, see No. 1014
Michael, see No. 32448
Robert, see No. 16224
Samuel, see No. 2028
Susan, see Nos. 4056 & 16224
William, see No. 32448
Ford
John, see Nos. 3731 & 3795
Foxell
John, see Nos.1866 & 1898
Martha, see Nos. 1866 & 1898
Mary, see Nos. 1866 & 1898
Freeborn
Gideon, see No. 964
Freeman
Joseph, see No. 904
Frost
Alice, see Nos. 4050, 8100 & 14548
Ambrose, see Nos. 8100 & 14548
Anna, see Nos. 16200 & 29096
Anne, see Nos. 4050, 8100 & 14548
Audrey, see Nos. 16200 & 29096
Edward, see No. 4050
Frost (cont.)
Elizabeth, see Nos. 8100 & 14548
Francis, see Nos. 8100 & 14548
Henery, see Nos. 16200 & 29096
Henry, see Nos. 8100 & 14548
Jane, see Nos. 16200 & 29096
John, see Nos 8100, 14548, 16200 & 29096
Mary, see No. 4050
Roger, see Nos. 16200 & 29096
Thomas, see No. 4050
William, see No. 4050
Fuller
Hannah, see No. 470
John, see No. 464
Gates
Minerva, see No. 30
Stephen, see No. 314
Gawthrop
Asa K., see No. 22
David, see No. 22
Fanny, see No. 22
Floyd, see No. 22
Minerva J., see No. 22
Richard, see No. 22
Simon E., see No. 22
George
Martha, see No. 628
Gisborne
Francis, see No. 1936
Goodell
Andrew J., see No. 14
Goodenough
Anna, see No. 126
Asa, see No. 126
Betsey, see No. 126
Ebenezer, see No. 126
Eunice, see No. 126
Levine, see No. 126
Tabitha, see No. 126
Thomas, see No. 1008
Goodenow
Abigail, see No. 2016
David, see Nos. 504, & 1008
Dorothy, see No. 4032
Edmond, see No. 4032

Goodenow (cont.)
Elizabeth, see No. 2016
Ithmar, see No. 252
Jane, see No. 2016
Jonathan, see No. 252
John, see No. 4032
Levi, see No. 252
Lydia, se No. 252
Mary, see Nos. 504, 1008 & 2016
Nathaniel, see Nos 2016 & 4032
Ralph, see No. 4032
Sarah, see Nos. 2016 & 4032
Simon, see No. 4032
Submit, see No. 252
Susanna, see No. 2016
Suviah, see No. 252
Tabitha, see No 252
Thomas, see Nos 504, 1008 & 2016
Ursula, see No. 4032
Gorman
John, see Nos. 2972, 3742, & 3806
Gorton
Ann, see No. 1942
Benjamin, see No. 1942
Elizabeth, see Nos. 1942 & 3884
John, see No. 1942
Mary, see No. 1942
Samuel, see No. 1942
Sarah, see Nos. 968 & 1942
Susanna, see No. 1942
Goulding
Palmer, see No. 1012
Graves
Levi, see No. 112
Gray
John, see No. 306
Ruth, see No. 306
Hackett
Asa, see No. 116
Ebenezer, see No. 232
George, see No. 472
Hall
Jonathan, see No. 124
Hamilton
Patty, see No. 60
Handley
Elizabeth, see Nos 1870 & 1902
Harkness
Ester A., see No. 30
Harlow
John, see No. 236
Hart
Samuel, see No. 482
Harvey
Matthias, see Nos. 1940 & 3878
Haven
Elizabeth, see No. 502
Hannah, see No. 1004
James, see No. 502
Jedediah, see No. 502
John, see No. 1004
Jonathan, see No. 1004
Joseph, see No. 1004
Martha, see Nos. 502 & 1004
Mary, see No. 1004
Mercy, see No. 502
Moriah, see No. 502
Moses, see Nos. 502 & 1004
Nathaniel, see No. 502
Richard, see No. 1004
Samuel, see No. 1004
Sarah, see No. 1004
Susanna, see Nos. 502 & 1004
Hawkes
Adam, see No. 15974
Benjamin, see No. 15974
John, see No. 15974
Moses, see No. 15974
Sarah, see No. 15974
Thomas, see No. 15974
Haydon
Samuel, see No. 968
Haynes
Aaron, see No. 226
Abraham, see No. 452
Daniel, see No. 904
David, see No. 904
Dorithy, see Nos. 452 & 904
Elizabeth, see Nos. 904 & 3617
Eunice, see No. 226

Haynes (cont.)
Israel, see No. 226
James, see No. 452
John see No. 904
Joseph, see No. 904
Josia, see No. 1808
Mary, see Nos. 226, 904 & 1808
Moses, see No. 226
Peter see No. 904 & 1012
Rachel, see No. 904
Rebecca, see No. 452
Rose, see No. 3617
Ruth, see No. 904
Sarah see Nos. 226 & 452
Suffrance, see No. 1808
Thankful, see No. 452
Thomas, see Nos. 904 & 1808
Hazzard
Elizabeth, see No. 1922
Martha, see Nos. 1160 & 1922
Mary see No. 960
Robert, see No. 964 & 1922
Healey
William, see No. 500
Hibbert
Abigail, see No. 1228
Daniel, see No. 614
Elizabeth, see No, 614 &. 1228
George, see No. 614
Johanna, see No. 1228
John, see No. 614
Joseph, see No. 1228
Marie, see No. 1228
Martha, see No. 614
Mary. see No. 614
Robert, see No. 1228
Samuel, see No. 1228
Sarah, see No. 1228
William, see No. 614
Zaccheus, see No. 614
Hinkley
Sarah, see No. 1882
Hoar
Stephen, see No. 112
Hoff
Borgon, see No. 160
Catharina, see No. 160
Catherine, see No. 80
Dirck, see No. 160
Egjen (Jannetje), see No. 160
Elizabeth, see Nos. 80 & 160
Gertrude, see No. 160
Isaac, see No. 80
John, see No. 160
Peter, see No. 80
Pieter, see No. 160
Rebecca, see No. 80
Holbrook
William, see No. 2028
Holden
Phebe, see No. 112
Holmes
John, see No. 928
Hooper
Sarah, see No. 15974
How
Abigail, see No. 630
Daniel, see No. 1260
Elizabeth, see No. 630
Ephraim, see No. 2520
Hannah, see No. 1260
Isaac, see No. 2520
Jeremy, see No. 2520
Josiah, see No. 630
Mary, see Nos. 630 & 1260
Samuel, see No. 630
Sarah, see Nos. 630, 1260, & 2520
William, see No. 1260
Howard
Jonathan, see No. 506
Nathan, see No. 112
Howe
Ezekiel, see No. 506
Josiah, see No. 904
Howland
Ann, see No. 1486
Arthur, see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
Desire, see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
Elizabeth, see Nos. 1486 & 2972

Howland (cont.)
Experience, see No. 1486
Hannah, see No. 1486
Hannah, see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
Henry Jr., see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
Isaac, see Nos. 472, 1486 & 2486
Isaac, see Nos. 2972, 3742, & 3806
Jabez, see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
John, see No. 1486
Joseph, see Nos. 2972, 3742, & 3806
Lydia, see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
Mary, see No. 1486
Mercy, see No. 1486
Ruth, see Nos. 2972, 3742 & 3806
Samuel, see No. 116
Shubael, see No. 1486
Hubbard
Jonathan, see No. 1012
Huckins
Deborah, see Nos. 1868 & 1900
Elizabeth, see Nos. 950, 1868 & 1900
Experience, see No. 950
Hannah, see Nos. 1868 & 1900
Joseph, see Nos. 1868 & 1900
Lydia, see Nos. 1868 & 1900
Mary, see Nos. 950, 1868 & 1900
Samuel, se Nos. 1868 & 1900
Thomas, see Nos. 1868 & 1900
Thomas, see Nos. 1870 & 1902
Huff
Alvadore, see No. 10
Clarkson, see No. 20
John P., see No. 40
Peter, see No. 40
Charles, see Nos. 10 & 20
David, see No. 20
Elda Mae, see No. 10
Elizabeth, see No. 10
Etta J., see No. 20
Hester, see No. 10
James E., see No. 10
John, see No. 10
Josephine, see No. 10
Mary, see Nos. 10 & 20
Hull
John F., M.D., see No. 4
Hunt
William, see No. 2020
Hurst
Mary, see No. 3766
Inman
Edward, see No. 1044
Irish
David, see Nos. 932 & 948
Jackson
Ruth, see No. 112
James
John, see No. 240
Jenking
Lydia, Gardner, see No. 240
Jenney
Samuel, see No. 1862
Sarah, see No. 1862
Jones
Mary, see No. 250
Kendall
Hannah, see No. 3984
King
Elizabeth, see No. 2024
Mercy, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
Lamson
Martha, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
Lamb
Caleb, see No. 3990
Lee
Ann, see No. 2974
Lewis
Ephram, see No. 1880
George, see No. 1880
Edward, see No. 470
Elizabeth, see No. 470
Hannah see Nos. 470 & 940
Jabez, see No. 1880
James, see No. 1880
John, see Nos. 934, 940, 950, & 1880
Mary, see Nos. 470 & 1880
Samuel, see No. 470
Sarah, see No. 1880
Shubal, see No. 470

Lewis (cont.)
Susanna, see No. 470
Thomas, see Nos. 934, 940, 950 & 1880
Lloyd
Joan, see No. 1934
John, see No. 1934
Joyce, see No. 1934
Mary, see No. 1934
William, see No. 1934
Lockard
John, see No. 904
Longley
Lydia, see No. 1262
Lory
Alice, see No. 52
Caroline, see No. 26
Edmund, see No. 52
Edward, see No. 52
Eliza, see No. 26
Elizabeth, see No. 26
Henry, see No. 52
Jacob, see Nos. 26 & 52
James, see Nos. 26 & 52
Jane, see No. 26
John Jr., see No. 26
Mary, see No. 52
Richard, see No. 52
Susanna, see No. 26
William, see No. 52
Lovett
Hannah, see No. 2030
James, see No. 2030
Mary, see No. 2030
Luddington
Dorcas, see No. 626
Dorothy, see No. 626
Eleanor, see No. 626
Eliphalet, see No. 626
Elizabeth, see No. 626
Hannah, see Nos. 626 & 1652
Henry, see Nos. 626 & 1652
John, see Nos. 626 & 1652
Mary, see Nos. 626 & 1652
Matthew,see No. 1652
Thomas, see No. 1652
Luddington (cont.)
William, see No. 626
Lyon
John, see Nos. 62 & 3986
Macy
Barclay, see No. 7
Mallett
Mary, see No. 960
Mallory
Benjamen, see No. 626
Marmon
Pheriba, see No. 16
Martin
Abel, see No. 76
Metcalf
Michael, see No. 4056
Miles
Peter Schaffer, see No. 16
Moore
Benjamin, see No. 3638
Geo., see No. 2
Jacob, see No. 3638
Joseph, see No. 3638
William, see No. 3638
Mosley
Roland E. see No. 10
Mott
Ellsworth, see No.2
Munroe
Abigail, see No. 314
Benjamin, see No. 628
Daniel, see No. 628
David, see No. 314
Debora, see No. 314
Eleanor, see No. 314
Eliz./Eleanor, see No. 628
Elizabeth, see Nos. 314 & 628
George, seeNo. 628
Hannah, see No. 628
John, see No. 628
Joseph, see No. 628
Josiah, see No. 314
Martha, see No. 628
Mary, see Nos. 314 & 628
Samuel, see No. 314

Munroe (cont.)
Sarah, see No. 314 & 628
William, see Nos. 314 & 628
Neff
Ann, see No. 304
Benjamin, see Nos. 76 & 152
Charles, see No. 76
Chloe, see No. 76
Clara, see No. 76
Clement Jr., see No. 304
Daniel, see No. 76
Ebenezer, see No. 76
Jerusha, see No. 304
John, see No. 608
Joseph, see No. 152 & 608
Judah, see No. 152
Lucy, see No. 76
Martha, see Nos. 76 & 152
Mary, see Nos. 76, 304, & 608
Philura, see No. 76
Rena, see No. 76
Ruth, see No. 152
Salathiel, see No. 76
Thomas, see Nos. 152, 304 & 608
William, see No. 76 & 608
Nelson
Anna, see Nos. 932 & 948
John, see Nos. 930, 1864 & 1896
Martha, see Nos. 932, 948, 1864 & 1896
Mary, see Nos. 932 & 948
Mercy, see Nos. 932 & 948
Ruth, see Nos. 932 & 948
Newhall
John, see No. 2010
Mary, see No. 2010
Thomas, see No. 2010
Noyes
Abigail,see No. 1810
Daniel, see No. 452
Elizabeth, se No. 1810
James, see No. 1812
John, see No. 1812
Joseph, see Nos. 904 & 1810
Moses, see No. 1812
Nathan, see No. 3624
Noyes (cont.)
Nicholas, see No. 3624
Peter, see No. 1810
Rebecca, see No. 1812
Sarah, see No. 1812
Thomas, see Nos. 1810 & 1812
William, see No. 1812
Nutting
Deborah, see No. 1262
Ebenezer, see No. 1262
James, see No. 1262
John, see No. 1262
Jonathan, see No. 1262
Josiah, see No. 1262
Samuel, see No. 1262
Sarah, see No. 1262
Oakes
Nathaniel, see No. 506
Ordway
James, see No. 1218
Orr
Mary A. see No. 8
Outwater
Andres Franszen, see No. 756
Annaetije Frans, see No. 756
Annaetjen, see No. 378
Catrina, see No. 378
Elizabeth, see No. 378
Frans Franszen, see No. 756
Guilian, see No. 378
Hendrick, see No. 378
Hendrikjin, see No. 378
Jan, see No. 378
Jan Franszen, see No. 756
Marjkin Frans, see No. 756
Petrus, see No. 378
Pieter Franszen, see No. 756
Sara, see No. 378
Thomas, see No. 378
Thomas Franszen, see No. 756
Palmer
Dorothy, see No. 960
Mrs. Abigail, see No. 960
Parke
Deborah, see No. 1994

Parker
Abagail, see No. 1992
Amy, see No. 1992
Bethia, see No. 996
Bethiah, see No. 1992
Caleb, see No. 1992
Catherine, see Nos. 498 & 996
Deborah, see Nos. 996 & 3984
Ebenezer, see No. 1992
Elisabeth, see No. 498
Hananiah, Lt., see No. 3984
Jerimiah, see No. 498
John, see No. 3984
Jonathan, see Nos. 996 & 3984
Joseph, see Nos 996 & 3984
Katherine, see No. 996
Lucy, see No. 498
Martha, see No. 3984
Mary, see No. 3984
Nathanaiel, see Nos. 996 & 1992
Obadiah, see No. 1992
Peggy, see No. 498
Phineas, see No. 1992
Rachel, see No. 498
Ruth, see No. 1012
Sarah, see No. 3984
Solomon, see No. 996
Stephen, see No. 1992
Susanna, see No. 498
Susannah, see No. 1992
Thomas, see No. 3984
Timothy, see No. 498
Patrick
Nancy Jane, see No. 16
Pearce
Mary, see No. 964
Susanna, see No.964
Penfield
Isaac, see No. 626
Polard
Eliza Polard, see No. 12
Polly
Abigail, see No. 3986
Elizabeth, see No. 3986
Sarah, se No. 3986
Polly (cont.)
Hannah, see No. 3986
Joanna, see No. 3986
Mary, see No. 3986
Susanna, see No. 3986
Potter
Elizabeth, see Nos. 626 & 2010
Ichabod, see No. 1922
Pratt
Jonathan, see No. 234
Joseph, see No. 234
Mary, see No. 234
Price
Carie O., see No. 8
Puffer
Jabez, see No. 452
Ragg
Mary, see No. 452
Rapaljie
Annatje, see No. 1298
Catalyntie, see No. 1298
Daniel, see No. 1298
Elizabeth, see No. 1298
Jacob, see No. 1298
Jan, see No. 1298
Jannetie, see No. 1298
Jeronimus, see No. 1298
Marratie, see No.1298
Sara, see No. 1298
Reed
Elizabeth, see No. 904
Reid
Dorothy, see No. 2
Rice
Abigail, see No. 1012
Benjamin, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
Daniel, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
David. see No 1818
Edmund, see Nos. 1012, 2024 & 3676
Edward, see Nos. 1012, 2024 & 3676
Elizabeth, see Nos. 506 & 1012 & 1818
Esther, see No. 1012
Gideon, see No. 506
Hannah, see Nos. 1012 & 1818
Jonathan, see No. 1818

Rice (cont.)
Joseph, see Nos. 1012, 2024 & 3676
Joshua, see No. 1012
Lucy, see No. 506
Lydia, see Nos. 1818, 2024 & 3676
Martha, see No. 506
Mary, see Nos. 506, 1012, 1818, 2024, & 3676
Mathew, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
Mercy, see No. 1818
Patience, see No. 506
Persis, see No. 506
Rachel, see No. 1818
Ruth, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
Samuel, see No. 1012
Tabitha, see No. 506
Tamansine, see No. 1818
Thomas, see Nos. 2024 & 3676
Zerriah, see No. 506
Robbins
John, see No. 464
Ropar
Ruth, see No. 904
Rose
Martha, see No. 626
Rows
Milley, see No. 126
Russell
James, see No. 630
Sabin
Abigail, see No. 994
Benjamin, see Nos. 994 & 3986
Experience, see No. 994
Hezekiah, see No. 994
James, see No. 994
Jeremiah, see No. 994
John, see No. 994
Joseph, see No. 994
Margaret, see No. 994
Mary, see No. 994
Mehittabell, see No. 994
Nehemiah, see No. 994
Noah, see No. 994
Patience, see No. 994
Sarah, see No. 994
William, see No. 992
Sanford
John, see No. 1942
Sargent
John, see No. 1870 & 1902
Scarborough
Deborah, see No. 1994
Jeremiah, see No. 1994
John, see No. 3988
Joseph, see No. 1994
Samuel, see No. 1994
Scott
Edward, see Nos. 16202 & 29098
Elizabeth, see Nos. 16202 & 29098
John, see No. 16202 & 29098
Julian, see Nos. 16206 & 29102
Margaret, see Nos. 16202 & 29098
Mary, see Nos. 16202 & 29098
Richard, see Nos.16202 & 29098
Seymour
Tirzah, see No. 30
Shaver
Abraham, see No. 34
David, see No. 34
Henry, see No. 34
Jacob, see No. 34
Peter, see No. 34
Shaw
James, see No. 236
Sheffield
Mary, see No. 240
Sherman
Eber, see No. 1920
Shidler
Arsina E. see No. 8
Skiff
Mary, see No. 1870 & 1902
Nathan, see No. 1870 & 1902
Smith
Abiel, see Nos, 932 & 948
Abigail, see Nos. 454 & 908
Addie, see No. 4
Amos, see No. 908
Bezelah, see No. 454
Catarine R., see No. 16
Christian, see No. 16

Smith (cont.)
Clark M. see No. 8
Cyrus M., see No. 8
Dora B., see No. 8
Elijah, see No. 454
Esther Vey, see No. 2
Eunice, see No. 124
Eunis, see No. 454
Henery, see No. 908
Henry, see No. 454
Henry Winters, see No. 16
James Oscar, see No. 8
Jemima A., see No. 16
John, see Nos. 16, 1816 & 1936
Joseph, see No. 16
Kazia, see No. 454
Lois, see No. 454
Marcus S., see No. 8
Marjorie Hazel, see No. 2
Mary, see No. 454
Philip Trenery, see No. 2
Robert, see No. 1816
Roy F., see No. 4
Susannah, see No. 16
Smitton
Benjamin, see No. 966
Snell
Thomas, see No. 470
Snelling
Nicholas, see No. 1228
Southworth
Elizabeth, see No. 2972, 3742, & 3806
Stanclift
Joseph, see No. 60
Steadman
Caleb, see No. 996
Stevens
Henry, see No. 160
John, see No. 630
Tomasine, see No. 960
Steward
Hannah, see No. 464
Stone
Tabitha, see No. 904
Stratton
Susan, see No. 898
Streeter
Daniel, see No. 250
Deborah, see No. 500
James, see No. 250
Jonathan, see No. 250
Joseph, see No. 250
Mary, see No. 500
Mercy, see Nos. 250 & 500
Rebecca, see No. 250
Samuel, see No. 250
Sarah, see No. 500
Stephen, see No. 500
Susanna, see No. 500
Susannah, see No. 250
Strutt
Alice, see Nos. 64824 & 116408
Ambrose, see Nos. 16206 & 29102
Anne, see Nos. 16206 & 29102
Audrey, see Nos. 32412 & 58204
Elizabeth, see Nos. 64824 & 116408
Erasmus, see Nos. 32412 & 58204
Eustace, see Nos. 32412 & 58204
John, see Nos. 16206, 29102, 64824 & 116408
Katherine, see Nos. 64824, 115408, & 116408
Margery, see Nos. 64824 & 116408
Robert, see Nos. 64824 & 116408
Thomas, see Nos. 16206, 32412, 58204, & 64824
Ursula, see Nos. 32412 & 58204
Sturtevant
Moses Jr. see No. 236
Swanton
John, see 1228
Taber
Esther, see No. 482
Tabor
Marrietta J., see No. 10
Temple
Rebecca, see No. 114
Thomas
Abiah, see No. 236
Abigail, see No. 232
Abner, see No. 58
Barzillai, see No. 232

Thomas (cont.)
Bethia, see No. 472
Charity, see No. 116
Churchill, see No. 118
David, see No. 464
Ebenezer, see Nos. 232 & 472
Edward, see Nos. 928, 932 & 948
Elizabeth, see Nos. 236, 464 & 472
Enoch, see No. 232
Foxel, see No. 236
Hannah, see No. 464
Henry, see No. 232
Hope, see No. 236
Hyram, see No. 58
James, see No. 118
Jedediah, see No. 118
Jeremiah, see Nos. 472 & 928
Joanna, see Nos. 116, 236 & 928
John, see Nos. 932 & 948
Jonathan, see Nos. 116, 232, & 464
Joseph, see No. 464
Josiah, see No. 464
Kezia, see Nos. 116 & 118
Lois, see No. 236
Lucy, see No. 116
Lydia, see No. 472
Martha, see No. 118
Mary, see Nos. 118, 472 & 928
Mercy, see No. 236
Moses, see No. 232
Nathaniel, see No. 472
Nelson, see No. 118
Pricilla, see No. 472
Ruth, see Nos. 116 & 232
Samuel, see Nos. 118 & 464
Sarah, see Nos. 472 & 928
Sophia, see No. 472
Thankful, see No. 472
William, see Nos. 464 & 928
Zebedee, see Nos. 116 & 118
Tiltsort
Peter, see No. 80
Titsworth
Abraham, see No. 160
Tolman
Bethany, see No. 240
Townsend
Ann, see No. 1938
Daniel, see No. 1938
Elizabeth, see No. 1938
George, see No. 1938
James, see No. 1938
John, see No. 1938
Mary, see No. 1012
Richard, see Nos. 1936, 1940 & 3878
Sarah, see No. 1938
Thomas, see No. 1938
Trask
Caleb, see No. 30
Trenery
Caroline, see No. 12
Charles, see No. 12
Curtis Byron, see No. 6
Edwin, see No. 12
Eldred, see No. 12
Eli, see No. 12
Eliza, see No. 12
Elizabeth Osborn, see No. 24
Ellen, see No. 12
Floyd John, see No. 6
Grace Pennise, see No. 24
James, see No. 24
John Penrose, see No. 48
John Valentine, see No. 12
Lucy, see No. 12
Mary, see No. 24
Nelson, see No. 12
Rosina, see No. 12
Sara, see No. 12
Thomas Marden, see No. 24
William, see No. 24
Trico
Jeronymus, see No. 1298
Tripp
Jonathan, see No. 482
Tucker
Lydia, see No. 124
Tuttle
Symon, see No. 15972

Twichell
Benoni, see No. 496
Underwood
Joseph, see No. 1992
Joshua, see No. 1014
Upton
Mary, see No. 76
Van Der Hoef
Annatje, see No. 376
Catherine, see No. 376
Cornelius, see No. 376
Van Der Hoef (cont.)
Dorothy, see No. 376
Egbert, see No. 376
Gertje, see No. 376
Jannetje, see No. 376
Johanis, see No. 376
Laurence, see No. 376
Marietje, see No. 376
Vanderhoof
Abraham, see No. 188
Cornelius, see No. 188
David, see No. 94
Elizabeth, see No. 188
Hendrekye, see No. 188
Hendrick, see No. 188
Jacob, see No. 94 & 188
Margrietje, see No. 188
Martyntje, see No. 188
Matilda, see No. 94
Peter, see No. 188
Thomas, see No. 94
Van Der Veld
Elizabeth, see Nos. 7486 & 7614
Van Fleet
John, see No. 80
Van Horn
Sabrina, see No. 16
Van Nest
Catalyn, see No. 648
Jacob, see No. 162
Jacomynte, see No. 648
Jeronimus, see No. 648
Johannes, see No. 162
Joris, see No. 648
Van Nest (cont.)
Judith, see No. 324
Lysbeth, see No. 648
Magdelina, see No. 162
Margaritis, see No. 162
Marritie, see No. 648
Pieter, see No. 162
Sara, see No. 648
Sytje, see No. 648
Vanderbilt
Neeltje, see No. 160
Vaughan
Elizabeth, see Nos. 2972, 3742, & 3806
Vaugn
Joseph (Capt), see No. 928
Wait
Jeremiah, see No. 964
Walden
Elizabeth, see No. 1230
Hannah, see No. 1230
John, see No. 1230
Mary, see Nos. 1228 & 1230
Naomi, see No. 1230
Nathaniel, see No. 1230
Tomasin, see No. 1230
Walter
Jane, see No. 3986
Warner
John, see No. 1942
Warren
Mary, see No. 30
Way
James, see No. 626
Weaver
Clement, see No. 972
Webster
Charity, see No. 306
Grace, see No. 306
Joseph, see No. 306
Judith, see No. 306
Martha, see No. 306
Ruth, see No. 306
Thomas, see No. 306
William, see No. 306

Weeks
Stuckeley, see No. 242
Weld
Samuel, see No. 3986
Wells
Mary, see Nos. 1868 & 1900
Samuel, see No. 2024
Westcott
Stukeley, see No. 1044
Wheeler
Abigail, see No. 112
Isaac, see No. 630
White
Ann, see No. 3992
Domingo, see No. 992
Edward, see No. 3992
Elizabeth, see No. 3992
Hannah, see Nos. 3988 & 3998
Joanna, see No. 3992
John, see Nos. 7984 & 7996
Mary, see Nos. 3992, 7984 & 7996
Samuel, see Nos. 3988 & 3998
Sarah, see No. 1012
Susanna, see No. 3992
Whitehead
Damaris, see No. 1254
Eliphalet, see No. 1254
Elizabeth, see No. 1254
Hannah, see No. 1254
John, see No. 1254
Mary, see No. 1254
Samuel, see No. 1254
Thomas, see No. 1254
Wicks
Ann, see No. 968
Ann or Hannah, see No. 1936
Athalia, see No. 484
Benjamin, see No. 242
Daniel, see Nos. 484 & 968
Dinah, see No. 968
Elizabeth, see Nos. 968 & 1936
Erastus, see No. 60
George, see No. 968
James, see No. 968
John, see Nos. 484 & 968
Wicks (cont.)
Joseph, see No. 484
Leah, see No. 968
Lydia, see No. 60
Mary, see Nos. 484 & 1936
Renew, see No. 60
Robert, see Nos. 484 & 968
Rose, see No. 968
Sally, see No. 60
Samuel, see No. 484
Sarah, see Nos. 484 & 968
Thomas, see No. 484
Wilbur
Joseph, see No. 964
Wilcox
Benjamin, see Nos. 120 & 240
Bethia, see No. 960
Caleb, see No. 120
Daniel, see Nos. 960 & 1920
Edward, see No. 960
Eli, see No. 30
Elizabeth, see No. 960
Elliott Uriah, see No. 30
Emm, see No. 30
Erastus, see No 60
Ezra Mason, see No. 30
Hannah, see No. 960
Hazzard, see No. 120
Henry, see No. 30 & 62
Horace see No. 30
Isaiah, see No. 480
Jeremiah, see No. 960
John, see Nos. 480 & 1920
Jonathan, see No. 60
Lidia, see No. 120
Lydia, see No. 60
Mary, see Nos. 30, 240, & 1920
Orin E., see No.30
Renew, see No. 60
Robert, see No. 480
Sally, see No 60
Sarah, see Nos. 240 & 480
Smiton, see No. 240
Stephen, see Nos. 120 & 240
Stutley, see No. 120

Wilcox (cont.)
Susanna, see No. 240
Thomas, see Nos. 120, 960, & 1160
William, see Nos. 240 & 960
Williams
John, see No. 996
Stephen, see No. 3990
Willis
Samuel, see No. 452
Wiltsce
Myndert, see No. 322
Wise
Abigail, see No. 3990
Benjamin, see No. 3990
Catherine, see No. 3990
Henry, see No. 3990
Jeremiah, see No. 3990
John, see No. 3990
Joseph, see No. 3990
Mary, see No. 3990
Sarah, see No. 3990
William, see No. 3990
Wood
Aaron, see No. 112
Abel, see No. 112
Abigail, see Nos. 112, 224, 448 & 896
Abijah, see No. 112
Abraham, see No. 56 & 112
Alma, see No. 28
Amasa, see No. 56
Amilia Melissa, see No. 28
Angeline, see No. 28
Anna, see No. 56
Cornelius, see No. 224
Curtis, see No. 28
Curtis Almeron, see No. 14
David, see No. 930
Deacon Samuel Jr., see No. 472
Dorcas, see No. 28
Eunice, see No. 56
Eunice Annette, see No. 28
Ezra, see No. 56
Ezekiel, see No. 112
Grace Maria, see No. 14
Wood (cont.)
Hanna, see No. 112
Hannah, see No. 224
Harriet, see No. 28
Isaac, see No. 896
Israel, see No. 112
Jacob, see No. 896
John, see No. 896
Jonathan, see No. 930
Josephine Eliz., see No. 14
Lillie, see No. 14
Lois, see No. 56
Lucy, see No. 112
Malcolm Agustus, see No. 14
Mary, see Nos. 448 & 896
Mason, Elliot, see No. 14
Moses, see No. 56 & 112
Nahum, see No. 112
Nathan, see Nos. 56 & 112
Nathaniel, see No. 896
Newel, see No. 28
Newton, see No. 28
Pliny, see No. 28
Rebecca, see Nos. 56, 112, 224, & 448
Ruth, see Nos. 112 & 224 & 1792
Samuel, see Nos. 56, 224, 448, & 930
Sarah, see Nos. 448, 930, 1864 & 1896
Susan Agnes, see No. 14
Thomas, see No. 1792
Thompson, see No. 896
Woodford
Thomas, see No. 4062
Woods
Isaac, see No. 1014
Woodward
Susanna, see No. 452
Woolie
Mary, see No. 630
Wordell
Mary, see No. 960
Worden
Thankful, see No. 120
Zain
Elsie, Zain, see No. 8